# MEMOIRES DU MUSÉUM NATIONAL D'HISTOIRE NATURELLE Série B. Botanique. Tome IV, fascicule 2. - Pages 83 à 182. 

# THE GENUS CAREX IN INDO-CHINA, INCLUDING THAILAND AND LOWER BURMA 

E. Nelmes.

## Introduction.

It was originally intended to include the Carices of Indo-China in the revision of the Malaysian species (The Genus Carex in Malaysia: Reinwardtia, I : 221-450: 195I) but later it was found more convenient, in view of the wish to condense the revision for inclusion in Flora Malesiana, to treat the Indo-Chinese species separately. IndoChina has been made to include Tbailand (Siam), which it once loosely did, and Lower Burma has been added because of its geographical contiguity and caricological affinities.

There is no need for a lengtby introduction, as the discussion on phylogeny and classification in the tribe Cariceae, and the notes on the chief distinguishing characters in Carex, contained in the earlier publication, apply equally well here.

The very wide-leaved species referred to in a The Genus Carex in Malaysia» under C. helferi Boeck., the only one of this group in Malaysia proper, are in Indo-China represented by as many as a dozen species, including C. adrienii E. G. Camus, the leaves of whicb are up to 6.7 cm . wide. There is also a large increase in the number of species in the rather wide-leaved Sect. Stramentitiae, wbich is considered to represent slightly fess prinitive types of plants, but there is an appreciable diminution in the number of species of Sect. Fillcinne, the species of which have comparatively narrow leaves. Altogether these members of Subgenus Indocarex number 34, which is exactly half of the total for the whole area. These are followed by Carex pelelotii, the only Indo-Chinese member of Kitkenthal's unispi-
cate Suhgenus Primocarex which, because it is so greatly reduced, is difficult to place relative to the memhers of the other three subgeneric divisions of Cavex. Snbgenms Carex claims 31 of the remaining 33 species, the final 2 representing Subgenus Vignea, which is so common in north temperate regions hut so rare in the tropics.

If one accepts the view that those Indocarices with very wide and more or less elliptic leaves, and inhabiting evergreen forests, represent the most primitive gronp, then Indo-China is the veritable home of the genus.

Nearly all the widest-leaved species are endemic to one only thongh not the same one, of the seven divisions into which it is convenient to divide the whole area. Of the total of 34 Indocarices, 16 are restricted to one division, as follows: Tongking 6, Thailand 5 , Lower Burma 3, Laos 2 ; two species occur in only two divisions, while the remaining 16 members are known from one or more of the divisions, as well as from one or more countries outside our whole area. About half-a-dozen Indocarices have a comparatively extended distribution, mostly ranging from India sontheastwards to New Gninea or a little heyond and sometimes including China and Japan.

Only 10 of the 31 species of Subgen. Carex are restricted to one or another of our seven divisions : to Thailand and Tongking 3 eacb, and Lower Burma, Laos, Annam and Cambodia 1 each. The remaining Indo-Chinese members of this subgenus, though nearly all occur in one only of the divisions, are also known from one or more outside areas, and of these about 10 are of comparatively rather extensive range, though this is not so consistently of the India to New Guinea type as in Indocnrex. A few examples will illustrate this: C. teinogyna Boott : 1ndia, Annam, Sumatra, Japan; C. nemostnchys Steud. : India, Thailand, China, Japan ; C. speciosn Kunth : throughout IndoChina, and India, Sumatra, Java ; C. dimorpholepis Steud. : 1ndia, Tongking, China, Korea, Japan ; C. manbertiana Boott : India, China, Annam, Sumatra, Java.

## Literature.

There has not been any previous account of the Carices of 1ndoChina, except in H. Lecomte's *Flore Génėrale de l'Indo-Chine *, 190750. The treatment of Carex in this work is in vol. 7, pp. 180-201, figs. 26-29, 1912-22, where 25 species are recognised as occuring in Frencb 1ndo-China. R. Gross (in Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berl., 14 : 189-194: 1938) described 2 new species and 3 new varieties, hased on a collection made by A. Petelot in Tongking.

Of the 68 species contained in this revision I am responsible for 24, described mostly in the Kew Bulletin during the years 1939-1950, the principal authors of the other 44 species being C. B. Clarke 6, Nees 6. Boott 5, and Franchet 4.

In the references to literature < Clarke $>$ followed by a number indicates a page in C. B. Clarke's \&List of the Carices of Malaya \$ (Journ. Linn. Soc. Bof. 37 : I-16 : I904). Similarly, «Kükenth. 》 stands for Kiikenthal's monograph of the Caricoideae (Engler's Das Pllanzenreich, IV, $20: 824 \mathrm{pp} .1909$ ) and «Nelmes» for my «Carex in Malaysia * (Reinuardfia, 1 : 221-450: I951).

## Sources of the Materinl.

The Paris Herbarium supplied the great majority of tbe specimens on which this work is based, but kew contributed quite a considerable number, including the extensive collections made by Dr. A. F. G. Kerr in Thailand. The following abbreviations are used for the herbaria frout which I have seen and cited specimens: BM. British Museum (Natural History) ; BOG. Bogor; CAL, Calcutta: K. Kew ; L. Leiden ; P. Paris.

## Achnowledgements.

I must thank the Director of Kew and the Keeper of the Herbarium for facilities during the production of the revision, which has been prepared mainly in my spare time. For their kind help I am indebted to my collcagucs Mr. L. L. Forman and Mr. N. Y. Sandwith, and also to Mr. T. Smitinand, of the Royal Forcst Dcpartment, Bangkok, Thailand. Finally, my best thanks are duc to Mrs. E. M. Gaughan, who has so ably typed my often difficult manuscript, as sbe also did the much larger MS. of *Carex in Malaysia».

## CAREX Linn.

## Key to the Subgenera of Carex.

1. Cladoprophylls absent. Spikes hisexual, sessile. Stigmas 2. very rarely 3
2. Vignea.
I. Cladoprophylls present. Spikes bisexual or unisexual, often peduncled. Stigmas 3 or, much less often, 2 :
3. Spikes bisexual (except in C. hypolytroides Ridley), sessile or subsessile. Cladopropbylls utriculiform ......... 1. Indocarex.
4. Spikes usually misexual, often peduncled. Cladoprophylls ocreiform 2. Carex.

## Subgen. 1, Indocarex Baill.

Spikes androgynaeceous (except in C. hypolytroides), usually short and numerous, rarely few, sessile or subsessile, usually more or less panicled. Cladoprophylls utriculiform, rarely vestigial. Utricles more or Iess trigonous. Stigmas 3.

## Subges. 2. Carex (Eucarex Coss. et Germ.).

Spikes usually misexual, sometimes bisexual, of ten long, several, rarely 1 or numerous, often peduncled, usually solitary, sometimes fascicled, simple, rarely compound at the base, often longly spaced from one another. Cladoprophylls ocreiform. Utricles more or less trigonons or, much less often, plano-convex or bieonvex. Stigmas 3 or, much less often, 2 .

## Subgev. 3. Vignea (P. Beauv.) Nees.

Spikes bisexual (androgynaeceous or gynaecandrous), very rarely unisexnal or dioecious, short, several to numerous, rarely $\mathrm{I}_{\text {, }}$ sessile, usually contiguous or approximate. Cladoprophylls absent. Utricles plano-convex or biconvex. Stigmas 2, very rarely 3.

## Artificial Kex to the lnido-Chinese Species of Carex.

1. Spike 1, terminating the stem ........................... 35. C. petelotii.
2. Spikes more than 1 on a stem :
3. Terminal and most of the other numerous spikes female, a few smaller ones male (a very tall planl - $100-240 \mathrm{~cm}$. - with a regularly leafy stem) ................................................ 4. C. hypolytroides.
2 bis. Terminal spike gynaecandrous, i. e. male below and female above, or sometimes male at both ends and female in the midde, never female at the base :
4. Spikes sessile, 5-10 mm. long................. 6. C. craspedotricha. 3. Spikes peduncled, $2-7.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. long :
5. Epper 2-3 (4) spikes gynaecandrous; female gllumes oblong, oblong-ovate, or elliptic, $3-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$. long ; utricles $3.5-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, dorsally $\overline{\mathrm{o}}-7$-nerved................... 64. C. kerrii.
6. Terminal spike gynaecandrous, rarely male at each end; female glumes spathulate-oblong, $1.5-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; utricles $3-3.75$ mm . long, nerveless ................... 65. C. dimorpholepis.
2 ter. Terminal spike or spikes male (for 2 quater see p. 87)
7. Spikes 1 -several in 1-3 fascicles............. . 37. C. phacelostachys.
8. Spikes single at every node :
9. Male spikes 2-5 (7):
10. Awns of female gltmes. $1.5-5 \mathrm{~mm}$. Iong ; beak of nlricle 1.75-2 mm. long; achenes ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid.
11. C. sacerdotis.
12. Awns of female glumes $0-2 \mathrm{~mm}$. long ; beak of utricle 0.75-1.3 mim. long; achenes ovoid, oblanceolate, ellipsoid or oblongellipsold :
13. Leaves $5-7 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide; female glumes oblong-elliptic, 3.25-4 mm. long ; ulricles obovoid or ellipsoid, gradually beaked, monlh extremely dorsally oblique....... (60. C. chaetogyne.
14. Leaves $2-5 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide; female glumes ovate, ovate-lanceolate or oblong-lanceolale, $2.5-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; ulricles usually ovoid or oblong-ovoid, usnally abruplly beaked, moulh not or scarcely oblique
15. G. fedia.
16. Male spike 1 (rarely a smaller male spike at ils base) :
17. Flowering slems arising from the axils of leaves produced on a short shoot :
18. Leaves $10-18 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide; spikes $3-0.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. long, laferal ones androgynaeceolis ............................... 55. C. thibetica.
19. leaves $3-8 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide ; spikes $0.5-1.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. tong, lateral ones female :
20. Female gimmes $5-5.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; utricles about 9.5 mm . long, glabrous ; achenc about 5.25 mm . long, angles deeply sunk into a cavity at the centre.... 56. C. hoozanensis.
21. Female glumes 2.4 mm . long ; utricles $4.5-5.8 \mathrm{~mm}$. tong, pubescent ; aetrene $3-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$, long, angles not sunk into eavitics:
22. Stems $5-30 \mathrm{~cm}$, talt ; inflorescence $4.5-9.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. long ; lateral spikes $1.2-2 \mathrm{em}$. long; female glumes mucronate .................................... 46. C. plenrocanla.
23. Stems $5-7 \mathrm{cin}$, tall ; inflorescence $1-1.3 \mathrm{~cm}$. long ; lateral spikes $0.5-1 \mathrm{~cm}$. long; female glames muticons........
24. C. lageniformis.
25. Flowering stems arising from the centre of the foliage leaves and developed from the shoot upon which these are borne : 13. Stigmas 2 ; itricles anil achenes compressed-biconvex.....
26. C. phacota. 13. Stigmas 3; utricles and achenes more or less trigonons:
27. Útricles $7-10.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long............. 54. C. anomocarya.
28. U'tricles $2-6 \mathrm{~mm}$, tong:
t5. Stems yellowish, bearing leaves only on the upper part, the lower being reduced to sheaths (utricles densely whitish-setulose) ................... 63. C. maubertiana.
29. Stems not yellowish, bearing leaves at or near the base of the stem :
30. Titricles pubescent:
31. Stems $30-83 \mathrm{~cm}$. tall ; spikes $3-14 \mathrm{~cm}$. long ; female glumes $1-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$. long...... 58. C. nemosfachys.
32. Stems $3.5-38 \mathrm{~cm}$. tall ; spikes $0.4-3 \mathrm{~cm}$. long ; female glumes $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$. long :
33. Utricles ellipsoid or obovoid-eltipsoid, $2-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; achene 1.5-1.6 mm. long.. 51. C. roylenna.
34. Utricles rhomboidi-lageniform, $3.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; achene $2.25-4 \mathrm{~m}$. long:
35. Leaves $3-6.25 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide ; terminal spike $10-22.5$ mm. long . ...................... 49. C. breviscapa. 19. Leaves $1-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ; terminal spike $8-10 \mathrm{~nm}$ Iong ................ 48. C. гhynchachaeninin. 16. Utricles glabrous:
36. Leaves $2-4 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide; spikes $1-3 \mathrm{~cm}$. long. ....... .................................. 50. C. cambodiensis.
37. Leaves 4-11 mm. wide; spikes $2-12 \mathrm{~cm}$. long :
38. Bracts sheathing the stem; leaves $4-8 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide 59. C. oedorrhampha.
39. Bracts not or searcely sheathing the stem; leaves 6-11 mm. wide ................. 57. C. baviensis. 2 quater, Terminal and usually all the other spikes androgynaeceous, i.e. female below and male above:
40. Flowering stems arising from the axils of foliage leaves produced on a short shoot .............................. 45. C. cryptostachys.
41. Flowering stems developing from lateral shoots, not from those bearing normal foliage leaves :
42. Leaves linear, $2-5 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide, not pctioled. . 3. C. olitostuchya,
43. Leaves elliplic lo oblanceolate, $1.7-6.7 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide, londy or very longly petioled:
44. Leaves $4-6.7 \mathrm{~cm}$. widc, under-surface nerves hispictulous; fe. male glumes $3.5-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long ; utricles about 5 nm . long....
45. Leaves $1.7-5.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide, under-surface glabrous; female glumes 2-2.5 mm . long; utricles $2.75-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$. long. 2. C. scaposa.
46. Flowering stem arising from the centre of a tuft of cataphylls or foliage leaves, and developed from the shoot on which these are borne :
47. Leaves up to 3 cm . or more wide:
48. Foliage leaves all basal, widely linear :
49. Inflorescence continuous, usually from near the base of the stem lo the apex; stem leaves 0 ; bracls indistinguishable from the $3-5$ mum. long, apically rounded female glnmes....
50. C. pendanophylla.
51. Inflorescence interrupted, at leasl below, situated on the upper part of the stem; stem leaves and bracts up to 10 cm, long, with longly acuminate apices :
52. Foliage leaves $2.5-5 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide; female glumes $0-7 \mathrm{~mm}$, long . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 5. C. mapaniifolia.
53. Foliage leaves $1.2-3.6 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide; female glumes $2-4 \mathrm{~mm}$. long
54. C. helferi.
55. Foliage leaves all cauline, elliplic or linear-elliplic:
56. Leaves glabrous on the under-surface excepl at the apex, $0.5-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide . ........................ 14. C. cataphyllodes.
57. Leaves hispidulous on all nerves on the under-strface:
58. Leaves $3-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide; female glumes ovate-lanceolate, apex subacute, muticous or mucronate; utricles glabrotts
59. C. euprepes.
60. Leaves missing, bracts $2.3-3 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide; female glumes oblong-ovate, apex rotund-obluse, aristate; utricles hispidulots . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 10. C. Ravoyensis.
61. Leaves less than 3 cm . wide :
62. Leaves all cauline, stem naked below except for more or less withered, persislenl, elongated cataphylls round the base:
63. Leaves hispidulous on the under-surface nerves.............
64. C. trichophylla.
65. Leaves glabrous on the under-surface nerves:
66. Spikes $10-25 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, subdense-flowered; female glumes 2.5-3 mm. long. . . . . . ................ 12. C. atrivaginata.
67. Spikes aboul 5 mm . long, few-flowered; female glumes 1.5-2 mm. long . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 13. C. Iaosensis.
68. Leaves basal or sub-basal and sometimes cauline:
69. Lower bracls nol, or lowesl one rarely, sheathing the sten :
70. leaves $2-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide ; utricles plano-convex, $2.25-2.75$ mm. long, glabrous; sligmas $2 \ldots .$. . 67. C. thomsonii.
71. Leaves 3.5 .25 mm . wide ; utricles trigonous, $4.2 j-5.75 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, hispidulous; stigmas 3 :
72. Leaves $10-25 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide; spikes numerous ; lower bracts much shorler than the inflorescence 7. C. hypotracheia. 36. Leaves $\mathbf{3 . 5 - 1 1} \mathrm{mm}$. wide; spikes $\mathbf{1 - 4}$; lower $\mathbf{1 - 2}$ bracts much exceeding the inflorescence... 22. C. tricephatt.
73. Lower and usually upper bracls sheathing, lower usually longly sheathing the stem :
74. Utricles and achenes plano-convex or biconvex; sligmas 2:
75. Spikes single at each of 1-7 nodes; utricles $\overline{\overline{2}} 7 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, glabrous 44. C. longipes. 38. Spikes in fascicles of $1-5$ at each of $3-8$ nodes; utricles $2.75-5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, sparsely whitish-setulose :
76. Beak of utricle $1.25-2 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; stigmas 7.10 mm . long . ............................... 42. C. teinogyna.
77. Beak of utricle $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; stigmas up to about as long as the utricles ( $2.75-4.75 \mathrm{~mm}$. long).
78. C. brunnea.
79. L'tricles and achenes more or less trigonons; stigmas 3: 40. Partial inflorescence at each node 1, rarely 2, unbranched peduncled spike:
80. Spikes 2-6; female glumes hispidulons, aristate....
81. C. kinabahensis.
82. Spikes $1-3$ (4); female glumes glabrons, mulicous:
83. Female part of spike $8-11 \mathrm{~mm}$. thick; female glumes $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; utricles $6-7 \mathrm{~mm}$. long........ ............................... 52. C. pterocanlos.
84. Female parl of spike $2-7 \mathrm{~mm}$. thick; female glumes $2.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$. long ; utricles $3.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$. long :
85. Leaves $3-11 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide ; ntricles $4.2 \overline{5}-6 \mathrm{~mm}$. lons 53. C. speciosa var. speciosa.
86. Leaves $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$, wide; ulricles $3.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$. long 53. C. speciosa var. angustifolia.

40 bis. One or more secondary panicles borne on 2, less commonly 3 , main peduncles at each node :
44. Utricles glabrous:
45. Female glumes $1.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; utricles subinflaled, plurinerved, nerves spongy-thickened..........
30. C. cruciala.
45. Female glumes $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$. Jong ; utricles not subinflaled, multinerved, nerves nol spongy-lhickened
32. C. filicima.
44. Utricles hispidulons:
46. Spikes 2-6 cm. long ; turicles $7.5-9 \mathrm{~mm}$. long......
46. Spikes $0.4-4 \mathrm{~cm}$. long ; utricles $2-6 \mathrm{~mm}$. long :
47. 1.eaves $15-25 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide...... 20. C. setulifolia 47. Leaves $2-17 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide :
48. Spikes $1-4 \mathrm{~cm}$. long-..... 39. C. tonkinensis.
48. Spikes 0.4-1.8 cm, long :
49. Spikes $4-10 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; utricles $2-4.25 \mathrm{~mm}$. Jong:
50. Leaves $7-17 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide; utricles $2-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$. broad, beak $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$. long
28. C. condensata.
50. Leaves $2-8$ ( 10 ) mm. wide; ulricles $3-4.25$ mm . long, 0.8-1 mm. broad, beak 1-1.25 mm . Jong................. 31 C . conlinta. 49. Spikes $10-18 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; ulricles $4.75-6 \mathrm{~mm}$. long:
51. Leaves $4-9 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide ; female glutics $\mathbf{3 . 2 5 -}$ 4.5 mm . long ......... 19. C. perukensis.
51. Leaves $9-12 \mathrm{~mm}$, wide ; [emale glumes $5-6$ mm. long . . . . . ......... 36. C. arridens. 40 ter. All secondary panicles borne on only 1 main peduncle at each node :
52. Utricles wholly glabrous or margins hispidulous on the beak :
53. Spikes 2-6 cm. long ................ 33. C. braccuus.
53. Spikes 0.4-2.2 cm, long:
54. Leaves (2) 2.5-3.2 cm. wide (glumes pallid)
23. C. callista.
54. Leaves $0.5-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide :
55. Leaves $2-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide; peduncles, rhachis, awns, and utricles rufous-hispidulous
15. C. balansae.

55 . Leaves $0.5-2 \mathrm{~cm}$. wide; peduncles, etc. not ru-fous-hispidulous :
56. Female glumes hispidulous (leaves $1.2-2 \mathrm{~cm}$, wide) ......................... 16. C. spaliosa.
56. Female glumes glabrous:
57. Spikes $10-22 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, male part of spike much longer than the female part........
26. C. indica.
57. Spikes $4-15 \mathrm{~mm}$. long, male part of spike about as long as to longer than the female part:
58. Female glumes castaneous or with castaneous streaks :
59. Female glumes with castaneous streaks; utricles with spongy-thickened nerves, beak 1-1.5 mm. long; achenes 1.5-2 mm . long ............. 30. C. cruciata.
59. Female glumes castaneous except the whitish margins; nerves of utricles not spongy-thickened, beak $1.5 \cdot 2 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; achenes $2.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$. long.
..................... 27. C. dietrichiae.
58. Female glumes milky white or dirty white:
60. Leaves $6-20 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide ; soikes $5-15$ mm . long; female glumes $2-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; utricles $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$. long. . . . . . . . . .
24. C. stramentifia.
60. Leaves $6-8 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide; spikes $4-8 \mathrm{~mm}$. long; female glumes $1.5-2 \mathrm{~nm}$. long ; utricles $3.75-4 \mathrm{~mm}$. long
..................... 17. C. plngiostoma.
52. Utricles hispidulous on at least a part of their surface besides the margins :
61. Spikes 1-8 cm. long :
62. Leaves $5-10 \mathrm{~mm}$, wide ; spikes $1-8$ cut. long; female glumes with awns up to 1.5 mm . long...
34. C. myosuris.

```
    62. Leaves about 4 min. wide ; spikss \(1.5-2\) cm. long ;
    fernale glumes with awns 1.5 .4 .5 mm . long. .....
        ............................. 40. C. phyllocanla.
64. Spikes \(4-17 \mathrm{~nm}\). lonig:
    63. Leaves 2.3 .2 cm . wide :
        64. Leaves (2) 2.5-3.2 enl, wille ; secondary panieles
            2-4; female glumes \(2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}\). long, pallid....
                            23. C. caltista.
        64. Leaves \(2-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}\) wide; secondary panicles \(5-6\);
            female ghmes 2.5 .4 mm . long, reddish-brown.
                            15. C. balansae.
63. Leaves \(4.5-22 \mathrm{~mm}\). wide :
        65. Leaves \(\mathbf{4 . 5 - 1 2} \mathrm{mm}\). wide :
            66. Leaves \(\mathbf{6}-12 \mathrm{~mm}\). wide; female ghmes 4-5.5
            nm. long ; utricles \(6-8 \mathrm{~mm}\). long
            ......................... 18. C, tencostachys.
        60. Leaves \(4.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}\) wide ; female glumes \(2.5-3\)
            mm . long ; ulricles \(3.75-4 \mathrm{~mm}\). long
                            29. C. spongocrepis.
        65. Leaves \(7-22 \mathrm{~mm}\). wide ( \(12-22 \mathrm{~mm}\). wide except
            in C. condensala, \(7-17 \mathrm{~mm}\). wide) :
        67. Female glumes glabrons:
            68. Female glımes \(3-3.5\) mm. long; utrieles
                4.25-4.75 mm long. . 25. C. sychnostachya.
            68. Female glumes \(1.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}\) long; ulrieles
                \(2-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}\) long ...... 28. C. condensata.
            67. Female glumes hispidulous:
            69. Utricles \(5-6 \mathrm{~mm}\). long . . 16. C. spatiosa.
            69. Utricles \(2-4.25 \mathrm{~mm}\). long:
            70. Secondary panicles 3 ; utricles \(3.75-4.25\)
                mm. long ........... 21. C. jeanpertii.
            70. Secondary panicles 2-7; tulricles 1.75-3
                        mm. long .......... 28. C. condensata.
```

Subgen. 1. INDOCAREX Raill.

## Key to the Sections.

Spikes misexual ; leaves sparsely hairy on the under-surface ......

> 3. Hypolytroides.

Spikes androgynaeceous ; leaves glabrons or hispidulous on the undersurface:
Spikes 1.8 cm long . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Polystachyae.
Spikes $4-25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ( $4-22 \mathrm{~mm}$ lang, execpt in C. atrivaginata, $\mathbf{1 0 - 2 5}$ min lonst :
Stens lateral ; panicles few spiked :
Leaves elliptic-oblanceolate, $4-6.7 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide. . 1. Hemiscaposae.
Leaves Iinear, 2.5 mm wide .................. 2. Scabrellae.
Stems central ; panicles usually many spiked :
Leaves only on the upper part of the stem ..... 5. Euprepes. Leaves at the base and sometines cauline:

Stems subscapiform ; bracts brown-spadiceous
4. Mapaniifoliae.

Stems leafy below ; at least the lower bracts foliaceous :
Sccondary panicles usnally single ; female stumes and utricles usually whitish to stramineous; angles of achenes thickened at the centre, apex sometimes dis-coid-annulate ...................... 6. Stramentitiae.
Secondary panicles single or binate; female glumes and utricles pale with roddish spots, streaks or patches, or wholly reddish or castaneous:
Sccondary panicles single or binate; female glmmes pale with reddish or castancous flecks or spots; stylebase more or less thickencd....... 7. Cruciatae. Secondary panicles often hinate; female glumes light to dark reddish, fulvous or castaneous; style-base not or scarcely thickened
8. Filicinae.

Sect. 1. Hemiscaposce C. B. Clarke
in Journ. Linn. Soc. $37: 2,4$ (1904), emend. Nelmes et Airy-Shaw in Hook., Ic. Pl. I. 3434 (1943).

Subsect. Scaposne Kükenth. in Engl. Planzenreich, IV, 20 : 285 (1909).
Flowering stems lateral, bearing subherbaceous infundibuliformvaginiform hracts and leaves, espccially below. Leames of the sterile shoots elliptic to oblanceolate, not sheathing hut very longly wingedpetiolate, nerves on the under-surface sometimes adpressed-hispidulous. Panicle simple or slightly compound, hranches distant, pyramidal, loose. Glames more or less castaneons. Utricles more or less castaneous, heak not usually marginate nor twisted, smooth, straight. thene not discoid at tbe apex.

Leaves 4-6.7 cm wide, under-surface nerves hispidulous; female glumes 3.5-4-5 mm long ; utricles about 5 mm long

1. C. adrienï.

Leaves $1.7-5.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, under-surface glabrous; female glumes 2-2.5 man long ; utricles 2.75-3.75 mm long.
2. C. seaposa.

## 1. C. adrienif E. G. Camus.

Carex adrienii E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7 : 186 (1912) ; Nelmes in Hook., Ic. Pl. t. 3434 (1943), et in Kew Bull., 1946 : 13, 22 (1946). - Based on C. scaposa var. baviensis Franch.

Carex scaposa C. B. Clarke var. baviensis Franch. in Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat., Paris, 3 sér., 8 : 255 (1896) ; C. B. Clarke, 8 ; Kükenth., 286. Not C. baviensis Franch. - Tongking, Balansa 2815.

Tufted. Rhizome short, woody. Stems lateral, more or less erect, suhscapiform, ohscurely to obtusely trigonous, $\mathbf{3 0}-60 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1-2 \mathrm{~mm}$
thick, smooth below, hispidulous-pubescent above. Stem teapes and bracts 7-9, evenly spaced except at the base where they are rather crowded, vaginiform, narrowly infundihuliform, subherbaceous, all of similar size, passing abruptly into a short lamina, densely hispi-dulous-puhcscent, mouth of the sheath widely ferrugineous-hyaline, $3-6 \mathrm{~cm}$ long. Leaves of the sterile shoots $2-3$, arcuate, elliptic-oblancoolate, apex longly acuminate, decurrent in an about equally long, recurved-margined, narrowly but deeply canaliculate petiole, the whole 53-98 cm long, blade 4-6.7 cm wide, flat, nerves on the undersurface shortly adpressed-hispidulous; sterile shoot clothed at the base with a few brownish cataphylls. Inflorescence a more or less oblong, simple panicle, $14-39 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, consisting of 4-6 more or less pyramidal branches on long or very long, slender, hispidulous peduncles exserted from the bracts, each branch 4-7-spicate, single. Spikes rather numerous, $7-13 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, few-flowered, subpatent in flower, becoming patent or slightly reflexed in fruit, male part slightly longer than the female part, which is sometimes absent. Bracteoles glumiforin, oblong-lanceolate or ohlong-ovate, sparsely hispidulous, margins ciliate-hispidulous, with hispidulous-margined awns. Femate glumes oblong-ovate, ohlong-lanceolate, or ovate-lanceolate, more or less cymbiform, apex acute to ohtuse, $3.5-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$. wide, thinly membranaceous, margins heconing erose, especially above, hispidulous towards the margins, castaneous with a paler, red-dish-spotted, 3-nerved, central stripe, midrib slenderly keeled, usually shortly and scaherulous-excurrent. L'tricles ellipsoid, about 5 mm long, $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, multinerved, glabrous, becoming patent to subreflexed, dull castaneous-brown, hase spongy but scarcely stipitate, subabruptly beaked ; beak subterete, 1.5-2 min long, straight, glabrous, not marginate; mouth oblique, erose-truncate. Achene ellipsoid, angles prominent, faces shallowly concave, 2.7-2.8 mm long, $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, stramineous-hrown, scarcely stipitate or beaked. Style-base slightly thickened.

Tongking : Mt. Bavi, forests, $\pm 800 \mathrm{~m} ., 28$ Oct. 1887, Balansa 2815 ( $\mathbf{K}, \mathbf{P}$ ) !

Laos : Wiengchan, Pak Munung, evergreen forest, $\pm 1200 \mathrm{~m}$., 22 April 1932, Kerr 21,201 (BM, K) :

Endemic.
Carex adrienii, though quite an ordinary species so far as its glumes and fruits are concerned, has several unusual vegetative cbaracters, especially in the shape and petiolate base of the leaves, which are wider than the leaves of any other Carex.
2. Carex scaposa C. B. Clarke.

Carex scaposa C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Bot. Mag. t. 6940 (1887) ; C. B. Clarke, 7 ; Kükenth., 285 ; Lecomte, FI. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7 : 186 (1912). - China, Ford ? 14.

Tuflad. Rhizome short, woody. Stems literal, creet to somewhat curved, subscapiform, more or less trigonous, 10-60 cm tall, $1-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth below; hispidulons-pubescent above. Stem leaves and bracts 3-5, evenly spaced above, including the rhachis, absent below except for several it the hise, viginiform, narrowly infundibuliform, brown to subherbaceons, less frequently subfoliaceous, all of similar size, including sm nemmate or attenuate lamina, glabrescent to densely hispidulous-pubescent, mouth not well-defined nor ferrugineoushyaline, $2-10 \mathrm{~cm}$ long. Leaves of the sterile shoots few, erect to irchate, mostly elliptic but sometimes oblanceolate, longly tapering at ench end, decurrent into an about equally tong or shorter, recurvedmargined, narrowly but deeply canaliculate petiole, the whole $\mathbf{1 5}$ 65 cm long, blade $\mathbf{t} .7-5.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, flat, glabrous on the under-surface ; sterile shoof clothed at the hase with a fev brownish cataphylls. Inflorescence ; more or less oblong, simple or slightly compound, pinicle, $5-18$ cm long, consisting of $3-5$ more or less pyramidal secondary panicles on tong to shorter, slender, glahtous to hispidulous, peduncles exserted from the bracts, each hearing 8 -rather numerous spikes, single, lower sometimes binate. Spikes rather numerous, 6-12 mul long, few-ttowered, beconing patent, mate part as long as or shorter thisn the fem;ile part. Bracteoles gluniform, oblong-lanceolate, glabrous or glabrescent. Female glumes oblong-ovate to oblonglinceolite, more or less cymbiform, apex acute to obtuse, 2-2.5 mm long. 1-1.5 mm wide, thinly membranaceous, margins pale, eroseciliolate above, glabrous or sparsely hispidulous in places, wholly reddish-castancous to pale or tigbt castaneous covered with castaneous flecks and lines, midrib slender, not excurrent. Ulricles more or less ellipsoid, $2.75-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 1 mm broid, nerveless to plurinerved, glabrous, becoming pitulous to subpatent, pale to light brownish, sometimes, with castancous spots and flecks above, sometimes becoming wholly brownish, base spongy but scarcely stipitate, subgradually to suhabruptly heaked; beak compressed-terete, scarcely to gradually tipering, 1-1.75 mm long, straight or sligbtly curved, glahrous, narrowly marginate below; mouth oblique, erose-truncate, Achene ovate, sometimes clliptic-ovate, angles prominent, pale, 1.82 mm long, about 1 mm hroad, becoming dark brown, scarcely or very shortly stipitate and beaked. Style-base scarcely or slightly thickened.

Tongking : Mt. Bavi, forests, Balansa; Massif of Nan Son, Jan. 1925, Petelot 1753 ( P ) ! ; < Conpe d'amélioration 1929 : $\pm 1500 \mathrm{~m}$, Aug. 1929, Petelot 3579 (P)! ; Missif of Tan Dao, $\pm 1000$ m., Nov. 1930, Pefelot sine num. (P.)!

Annam : Prov. of Kontum ; Nui Dai Ding, near Dak Gley, granitic soil, primitive forest, 1200 m ., 18 Jan. 1947, Poilane 32778 (P)?

China.
I have not seen the Balansa speciuten, which is the one cited by E. G. Camus in Lecontē, Flore Gencral de 1'Indo-Chine.

This species witb its elliptic leaves and reddish spikes, was first found by the kew eollector Ford, whose plants were grown in Kew greenhouses and figured in the Botanical Magazine.

## Sect. 2. Scabrellae Kïkenth. in Engl. Pflanzenr. 1V, $20: 286$ (1909).

Stems lateral. Inflorescence consisting of 6-12 single or binate secondary panicles, each sccondary paniele consisting of 1-4 (5) peduncled spikes. Bracts short, sheaths ampliate. Female qlumes usually sparsely hispidulous above, with nerves often reddish. Utricles suhinflated, glabrous or hispidulous, greenish to reddishbrown, Achene obovoid. Style-lase not tbickened.

Only lndo-Chincse species .. 3. C. oligostachya Nees ex Hook.

## 3. Carex oligostachya Necs ex Hook.

Carex oligostachyn Nees ex Hook. in Kem Journ. Bot. 6 : 29 (185̄4) ; Nelucs, 244. - Pbilippine Islimds, Cuming $179 \overline{0}$.

Carex rhizomatosa Steud., Syn. Pl. Glum. 11, Cyper., 206 (1855) ; C. B. Clarke, 12 ; Lï̈kenth., 289 ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Cbine, 7 : 193 (1922). - Lesser Sunda Islands, Sumbawa, Zollinger 3447.

Tufted. Rhizome sbortly creeping, sbeathing-scaly. Stems erect or suberect, subseapiform, bearins a few, short-bladed leaves, evenly spaced or only suhbasal, $20-88$ ein tall, $0.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth, ineluding the rhachis, except the sometimes sparsely hispidulous apical angles, base elothed with a mass of brown or purplish-brown to fuscous fibrous remains of withered leaf-sheaths. Leaves of the sterile shoots few, much shorter than the flowering stems, $2-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or thattish, margins sonetimes slightly revolute, upper surface sometimes scaherulous above, apex shortly attenuated. Inflorescence a simple, interrupted paniele $9-47 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; secondary panicles crect, lower single, upper unequally binate, rarely ternate, oblong, ovoid, or subslobose, upper contiguous to subapproxiniate, lower distant to remote, upper on seareely to shortly, lower on longly to very longly, exserted peduncles ; peduncles obscurely angled or compressed, very slender, smooth, scarberulons on the angles up througb the rhachis. Bracts foliaccous, lower usually shorter than their peduncled panicles, longly sheathing, upper rednced, usually exceeding their panieles, sometimes slightly exceeding the stem, all shortly sheathing; sheaths membranous and often reddish near tbe month. Spikes ovoid, ellipsoid, or shortly cylindric, 4-10 mm long, subdense-flowered, lateral becoming patulous to subpatent, sessile, male and female parts about equal in length, or male shorter. Bracteoles indistinguishable from the glumes. Female glumes ovate to ovate-oblong-laneeolate, flattish-eymbiform, apex obtuse to very obtuse, rarely subaeute, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, pale brownish,
often with reddish spots, streaks, and patches, narrowly to very widely whitish-hyaline margined, nervose, midrih coalescing above with 's adjacent nerves and usually excurrent in a minutely hispidulous awn up to 1 mm long. Ctricles ellipsoid, obtusely to ohscurely trigonous, 2.5-4 mm long, 1-2 mm broad, multinerved, narrowly marginate, glabrous, or sparsely hispidulous above, becoming subpatent to patent, base spongy hut scarcely stipitate, subgradually to subabruptly beaked; beak subconic or compressed-conic, $0.75-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, marginate below, glabrous or sparsely hispidulous-margined, straight, bidentulate ; mouth slightly ohlique ; teeth about 0.25 mm long, straight, often becoming erose. Achene angles prominent, faces subconcave, $2-2.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 1 mu broad, cinereous or yellowbrown, sometimes blackish :above, very shortly stipitate and beaked.

Tongking : Hanoi, Lat-son, Bon 3106 ; * Tonkin *, Balansa 220 ; near the village of Tchan-tiao, Pho-call, at the foot of Mt. Bavi, §rassy hills, 24 July 1886, Balansa 2824 (K) !

India, Upper Burma, Malaysia, Solomon Islands.

## Sect. 3. Hypolytroides Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1951 : 121 (1951).

Stems often extremely tall, nodose. Leaves regularly situated thronghout the stem, not crowded at the hase, under-surface sparsely hairy. Spikes unisexual, those of the lower panicles mostly female (usually 2 male), those of the uppermost panicle sometimes all male. Ctricles small, becoming patent, reddish, abruptly small-beaked.

Only Indo-Chinese species ............... 4. C. hypolytroides.

## 4. Carex hypolytroides Ridley.

Carex hypolytroides Ridley in Journ. F.M.S. Mus. 8, Pt. IV, Bot., 124 (1917) ; Nelmes, 246. - Sumatra, Robinson \& Kloss 55.

Carex hypolytroides Gross et Mattf. (pro. sp. nov.) in Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berl., 14 : 190 (1938). - Tongking. Petelot 3174.

Tufted. Rhizome woody. Stems subacutely trigonons, 100-240 cm tall, $3-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth and glahrous below the rhachis, pale yellowish, surrounded at the base by very few, small, reddish-brown cataphylls or leafless-sheaths. Leaves shorter than the stem, 4-8.5 mm wide, flattish, margins revolute ; sheaths glabrous and often dark reddish-brown below, especially near the nodes, hairy above, membranous and often ferrugineous in front, mouth concave; ligular zone rather long, ferrugineous, produced into a hairy ligule. Inflorescence a compound, rather slender, interrupted panicle, occupying the upper $25-40 \mathrm{~cm}$ of the stem ; secondary panicles 6-8, erect or suberect, single or lowest sometimes binate, corymbose, upper approximate lower distant from one another, $2-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $3-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ broad, rather lax, all on rather slender exserted peduncles, lower or nearly all branches
branched again into 2-7 simple spikes, upper branches simple spikes, patulous to patent ; pedtuncles wiry, more or less trigonous, bairy. Rhachis covered with long, whitish subadpressed hairs. Bracts foliaceous but upper reduced though slightly exceeding the stem, lower falling short of it, upper shortly lower longly or very longly sbeathing; sheaths similar to the leaf-sheaths. Spikes unisexual, female numerous, $10-20$ on each secondary panicle, shortly cylindric, on short. straight to curved. very slender pedicels, dense-flowered, $\overline{\mathrm{b}}-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $3.5-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, male spikes few, 2 (rarcly 1), situated opposite each other, just below the base of the terminal female of each branch of each sccondary panicle, sessile, patent, rather few-flowered, ellipsoid, about 4 mm long, $1.5-1.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick. Bracteoles glumiform, longly to shortly aristate. Cladoprophylls multinerved, hairy, upper margin narrowly whitish-erose, $2-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Female glumes ovatelanceolate, deeply cymbiform, opex acute or subacute, $2-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.5 1 mm wide, palc-sub:dpressed-hispidulous, slenderly nervose, reddish, base often palcr, margin irregularly whitish-hyaline, erose, midrib shortly excurrent. Utricles obovoid, angles obtuse, prominent, faces flattish above, shallowly concave below, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.1$ inm broad, glahrous, straight, dorsally dull blackish-red and papillose above, dull reddish below, ventrally pale hut densely glandular-spotted, dorsally sometimes nerveless but usually $3-5$ nerved above, ventrally merveless or slenderly ahout 2 -nerved above, tapering below to a spongy-tbickened base, apex abruptly beaked ; beak conic, bidentulate or very shortly hilobed ; mouth very small, not or scarcely oblique : teeth with membranous apices which become erose and subentire. Achene obovoid to suhglobosc but tapering below, angles prominent, faces concave bclow, $1.2-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. $0.75-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, brown overlaid whitish-papillose, base often slightly bent, not stipitate, apex rounded, erostrate. Style very short, base thickened.

Tongeing : Chapa ; track on the ridge of Lo Tui Ho, about 1800 ml ., in forest, Sept. 1927, Petelot 3174 (B) !

Annam : Prov. of Kontum, Massif of Ngok Pan, primitive forest, granitic soil, 2200 m1., 16 Dec. 1946, Poilane 35,856 (P) ! This Annam plant is very immature but seems more likely to be C. hypolyiroides than tbe Chinese C. moupinensis Franch., the only other member of the section.

## Sumatra.

A note on this remarkable sedge in my revision of the Malaysian Carices remarked on its Scleria-like stem. In its corymhiform panicles it strikingly recalls another Cyperaceous genus - Hypolytrum. This resemblance not only inflnenced Ridley in choosing its epitbet, but also Gross and Mattfeld who, more than twenty years later, described Petelot's gathering as a new species under the same epithet, apparently in ignorance of Ridley's publication.

## Sket. 4. Mapanifolige Nelmes et Airy-Shaw <br> in Hook., lc. PI. 35 : tab. 3434 (1943).

Stems central, subscapiform, usually bearing spadiceous bracts in place of folitge leaves, wbich loosely surround the base of the stem, the whole surrounded by withered cataphylls. Leaves conduplicatepetiolate below, blade wide to very wide (up to 5 cm ). Secondary panicles contracted and dense. Female glimmes acute to very obtuse or trincate-bilobed at the apex, whitish to brown. Utricles with a more or less flobose apex ; beak very long.

Inflorescence continuous, usually from near the base of the stem to the apex ; stem leaves 0 ; bracts indistinguishable from the 3.5 mm long, apically rounded glumes.... 8. C. pandanophylla.

Inflorescence interrupted, at least below, situated on the upper part of the stem ; stem leaves and bracts up to 10 cm long with longly acuminate apices :
Foliage leaves hristly on the under-surface, 1-2.5 cm wide ; secondary panicles sessile ; femate glumes 2.25-3 mm long, apex acute to very obtuse
7. c. hypotracheia.

Foliage leaves glahrous on the under-surface, 1.2-5 cm wide ; secondary panicles, or at least the lowest, on long or very long peduncles ; apex of female glumes ohtuse to bilobed-emarginate :
Foliage leaves $2.5-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide ; female glumes $5-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. 5. C. mapaniifolit. Foliage leaves 1.2-3.6 cm wide; female glumes 2.4 mm long.
6. C. helferi.

1t may be noted that the leaves in this Section, though sometimes very wide, are never elliptic or oblanceolate as are those of some members of the other wide-leaved sections, Sect. Hemiscaposae and Eaprepes.

## 5. Carex mapaniifolia Ridley.

Carex mapamifolia Ridley in Journ. F.M.S. Mus. 10: 124-5 (1920); Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946: 6, 22 (1946). - Thailand, Tasan, Kloses 7012.

Tufted. Stems erect, central, trigonous, $30-40 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, 2-2.5 mm thick below, smooth, base clothed with mostly long, palish to dark brown, tubular sheaths and short acuminate blades, $4-10 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, mostly covering the stem, merging above into bracts, smooth below, often adpressed-hispidulous above, especially on the margins and towards the apices, light brown to blackish nervose. Foliage leaves $4-6$, loosely surrounding and scarcely sheathing the base of the stem, $40-120 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $2.5-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, conduplicate-petiolate below, gradually
widening upwards into a linear hlade, acuminate, apex acute or subacute, more or less arcuate, septate-nodulose, surronnded at the base by brown withered cataphylls, $4-20 \mathrm{~cm}$ long. Inflorescence immature, a compound panicle, dense, continuous above, interrupted below, $6-17 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $8-20$ mm thick ; secondary panicles $5-10$, upper contiguons, lower contiguous to distant, contracted and very dense, upper sessile or suhsessite, lower on shortly to rather longly exserted peduncles, lower hranches extremely short, probably again branched into several simple sessile spikes, upper hranches simple spikes ; peduncles suhterete to trigonous, angles smooth or scaberulous, faces often setulose ahove, otherwise smooth. Bracfs as stem leaves but upper shorter, especially the sheaths. Spikes androgynaeceous, narrowly ellipsoid to suhconic, suberect, densely aggregated. Bracteoles glumiform, longly awned. Female glumes ovate-elliptic or oblonglanceolate, cymhiform, apex ohtuse or very obtuse and often bilobedemarginate, lohes hecoming crose-acute, $\overline{5}-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, usually subadpressed-pubescent towards the apex, whitish but with numerous strong castaneons nerves in the centre, upper margins becoming erose, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves coalescing upwards and excurrent in a hispidulous awn about 1 mm long. Utricles very immature, 4-5 mm long, with long tecth or lohes at the apex and a hispidulous margin.

Thalland : Pen. Thailand ; Tasan, Kloss 6881, 7012 (K) !; Langsuan, Ban Krayae, c. 200 m , in evergreen forest, 19 Fcb. 1927, Kerr 12,012 (K) : ; Surat ; Sawng Pi Nawng, c. 100 m , in bamboo forest, 21 March 1927, Kert 12,400 (K) !

Endemic.
6. Carex helferi Boeck.

Carex helferi Bocek. in Linnaea, 40 : 365 (1876) ; Kükenth., 286 ; Nelmes, 248. - Lower Burma, Helfer 6111/2.

Tufted. Rhizome short. Stems erect to suhcurved, central, $20-40 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, angles smooth to scaberulous, faces glabrous to minutely setose, base clothed with several brown to fuscous, short-bladed, sheathing bract-like leaves, $5-10 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, these surrounded by 2-6 foliage leaves, around the hase of which are spadiceous to pale, withered, brownish to blackish-nerved, cataphylls or their fibrons remains, very short to 16 cm long. Foliage leaves mucb longer than the stems, $1.2-3.6 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, conduplicate-petiolate below, gradually widening upwards into a flat, linear hlade, oblique to arcuate, longly acmminate, apex acnte to obtuse, upper surface sometimes sparsely covered above with pale, adpressed, minute bristles, septatenodulose, scarcely to shortly sheathing. Inflorescence a compound, interrupted panicle, $8-22 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; secondary panicles $3-6$, single, more or less oblong-ovoid, erect to patulous, $2-3.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1.25-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$
broad, upper subapproximate to rather distant, lower distant or very distant, from one another, contracted and very dense, upper on shortly to rather longly, lower on longly to very longly, exserted peduncles, lower branches extremely short, probalbly asain branched into several sessile, simple spikes, upper branches simple spikes ; peduncles subterete to trigonous, angles smooth or scaberulous, faces of ten setulose above, otherwise smooth. Rhachis of the secondary panicles hispidulous on the angles, which are acute. Bracts not foliaceous bul lighl hrown or spadiceons, usually as long as the peduncles, none exceeding their panicles, hlades short, subadpressed-setulose or paleaceous on the back except at the lase, acmminate, apex acute, conduplicate to flattish, uppermost shortly remainder longly sheathing; sheaths ampliate, mouth deeply concave, often lighter in colour at the node. Spikes androgynaeceous (some terminal ones possibly male) more or less oblong, becoming ovoid, $6-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, palulous to patent, densely crowded, male part usually much longer and later more slender than the few-flowered female part, which becomes $5-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ or more thick. Bracteoles almost indistinguishable from the glumes. Female glumes oblong or ovate-ohlong, shallowly cymbiform, apex obtuse to truncatebilobed, $2-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ Ions, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, margins widely whitish-hyaline, becoming erose, otherwise nervose, glabrous or scurfy-hispidnlous, pale brown to whitish, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves converging upwards and excurrent in a wide, hispidulous-margined, sometimes curved or flexuous awn, $1-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ellipsoid, angles very prominent, obtuse, faces shallowly concave, 6-7 mm long, 1.51.8 min broad, strongly multinerved, marginate, glabrons below, hispidulous or paleaceous above, patulous, stramineous, becoming brown, contracted below into a short, stout stipe, abruptly contracted above into a subglobose apex, 0.5 mm or more in diameter, then subahruptly beaked ; beak oblong, compressed, 3-3.5 mm long, scarcely to narrowly marginate, hispidulous, curved, somelimes twisted, whitish, becomning brownish ; mouth extremely dorsally oblique. Achene ellipsoid to obovoid-ellipsoid, angles prominent, faces shallowly concave, about 2.75 mm long, $1.5-1.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, becoming dark brown, angles paler, abruptly scarcely to very shorlly and stontly stipitate, tapering above, apex rounded, abruplly scarcely to very shortly beaked. Style-base pyramidally thickened, forming a dise, abont $0 . \overline{\mathrm{z}} \mathrm{mm}$ in diameter.

Lower Bunma : Tenasserim ; 7 March 1838, Helfer (Kew distrib.) $6111 / 2$ (K) ! ; Mergui, Maran, Maliwun, 60 m, 16 April 1928, Sukoe 7743 (K) !

Thailaxd : Pen. Thailand ; Pang-nga, Kao Bangto, 24 Feb. 1929, Kerr 17,227 (BM, K)

Sumatra, Borneo.

## 7. Carex hypotracheia Nelmes.

Carex hypotracheia Nelmes in Kew Buhl. 1949: 39 (1949). Thailand. Wichion 591.

Densely tufted. Stems suberect, slightly flexuous, central, $35-55 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, 2 mm thick helow, smooth below the rhachis, stramineous-brown, a few, small, setaceous, membranous, sheathing leaves near the base, surrounded by 3-6 hasally membranous-margined but non-sheathing foliage leaves, the whole surrounded at the base by withered elongated cataphylls, entire, becoming fibrous. Foliage leaves much longer than the stems, $1-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, erect or suberect, linear-elliptic, flat to subplicate, smooth below, upper surface setulose above, under-surface above or wholly covered with bristles, septate-nodulose in places on the upper surface, longly acmminate above, narrowed below into a long, tightly conduplicate, pallid, petiolar hasal part. Inflorescence a slender panicle, $9.5-17.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; secondary panicles $8-12$, subglobose, ovoid or ovoid-cylindric to oblong-cylindric, $1-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $8-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, lower approximate or contiguous, upper contiguous to crowded, sessile, cream coloured in life, light-brown when dried, each composed of 2-9 globose, dcnse, sessile, capitate branches, each of which hears several denscly crowded sinple spikes. Bract of the lowest panicle subherbaceous, shorter or much shorter than the main inflorescence, remaining hracts glumiform, aristate, upper ones much reduced, all inconspicuous, none sheathing. Spikes androgynaeceous (some terminal ones male), about 5 mm long, spreading, sessile, female part fewflowered, rather shorter than the male part. Bracteoles glumiform but much smaller than the glumes, often hispidulous with long hispi-dulons-margined awns. Female glumes narrowly oblong, ovate, ovatelanceolate, or oblong-lanccolate, few lower sometimes smaller and sterile, cymbiform, apex acute to very obtuse, $2.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 0.75 1.5 mm wide, strongly nervose, sometimes minutely scurfy-hispidulous, pallid to stramineous, becoming light brown, apex sometimes erose-ciliolate, midrib coalescing with 2 adjacent nerves at the apex and excurrent in a smooth to hispidulous-margined awn $0.25-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utrieles ellipsoid or rhomboid, angles prominent, faces shallowly concave, 4.25-4.75 mm long, 1.2-1.4 mm broad, nearly nerveless or slenderly few-nerved, glabrous below, hispidulous above at the apex, narrowly marginate, subpatulous, straisht, not or shortly stipitate, subgradually to suhabruptly contracted above into a beak; beak slightly tapering, compressed above, base slightly inflated, 2-2.25 mm long, scarcely to narrowly marginate, hispidulous-margined, pale, bidentate ; mouth dorsally oblique. Achene rhomboid-ellipsoid but tapering below, angles prominent, medianly thickened, faces sballowly concave, about 2.25 mm long, 1.2-1.3 mm broad, dark reddish-brown, scarcely to very shortly pale-stipitate; beak or apical neck stout, conic-eylindric, $0.2-0.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Style-base scarcely to slightly thickened.

Thallaxd : S.W. Thailand ; Ḱanburi, Wangka, by stream in l:1uhoo forest, c. $200 \mathrm{~m}, 10 \mathrm{Feb}$. 1926, Kerr 10,488 (K) ? ; near Neeckey and Wangka, deep in valley, in damp sandy loam, $150 \mathrm{~m}, 16$ May 1946, Wichion (Iwaed Noi River Basin Exp. 1946, No. 591 ) (K, L) !

Endemic.
For a number of years I knew this only through Kerr's immature gathering which could be recognised as new hut not in a fit state to publish. Patience was at last rewarded in the 1946 fruiting specimen of Wichian. It is a remarkable rednced Indocarex with densely contracled panicles.

## 8. Carex pandanophylla C. B. Clarke.

Carex prandanophylla C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Fl. Brit. Ind. 6 : 715 (1894), - Lower Burma, Kurz 2704.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome very short. Stems central, scarcely to very little developed below the inflorescence and hidden among the leaf-bases, surrounded, below and outside the leaves, hy a few wide, membranous, apically attenuated, hrownish cataphylls. Leaves basal, slightly to very much longer than the inflorescence, $2.5-4 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, flat or llattish, often curved, tapering below into a short, pseudopetiolate hase, which is often conduplicate and curved, septatenodulose, apex acuminate to attenuated, with margins at the hrown membranous hase but not sheathing. Inflorescence (immature) a narrow, contracted, compound panicle, oblong, straigbt to curved, occupying almost or quite the whole stem, $12-24 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; secondary panicles 6-10, lower clongated, $2-6 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, bearing about $2-6$ subglobose heads of sessile spikes, upper forming subglose heads of sessile spikes, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ in diancter. Rhachis of the primary and secondary panicles scabro-hispidulous; mair rhachis trigonous, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, rigid, straisht to curved. Bracts glumiform, short, wide, midril) not excurrent. Spikes (immature), ? androgynaccous, 6-8 mu long, lanceolate-cylindric, dense-flowered, stellately spreading, male and female parts too immature to be distingnished. Bracteoles glmmiform, small, midrih excurrent in a long to very long, sometimes curved or flexuons, hispidulons-margined awn. Female glumes (immature), oblong, deeply cymhiform, apex usually rounded, sometimes subtruncate or slightly bitobed-emarginate, $3-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.4-1.8 mm wide, subadpressed and pale scurfy-hispidulous, brownish, darker brown near the widely whitish-hyaline erose apex, strongly nervose, midrib, from below the apex on the back, excmrrent in a straight or curverl hispidulous margined awn, 1-2.5 mim long. Utricles undeveloped.

Lower Burma : Pegu Yomah; east and west slopes, Choungmenah Choung, [received at Kew in 1872], Kurz 2704 (K)!

## Endemic.

Because the only specimens known to him were immature, and appeared to be such a queer plant, C.B. Clarke puhlished this species
with question mark againsl it. I, too, have never seen it in fruit, but there is a picture of whal purports to be this species, fruiting, in Lecomtc, Not. Syst. $1: 293$, fig. 20 (1910). This figure is, to me, very doubtfully Carex pandanophyla though it does represent a species of Indocarex allied to C. indice $\mathbf{L}$.

## Stect. 5. Euprepes Nelmes et Airy-Shaw in Hook., lc. Pl. t. 3433 (1943).

Flowering stems central, bearing leaves only on the upper part, below the inflorescence, naked below except for withered persistenl elongated cataphylls round the base. Leaves elliptic or linear-elliplic, longly sheathing the stem, usually shortly subpetioled, nerved on the under-surface, sometimes adpressed-hispidulous. Panicle compound or simple; secondary panicles more or less oblong. Cladoprophylls sometimes bilobed, vestigial in C. euprepes. Glames whitish to brownish. Utricle whitish to reddish-brown, heak flattish, of ten twisted, margins hispidulous. Achene discoid at the apex, or style-base discoid annulale.
Leaves hispidulous on the under-surface nerves:
Leaves $1.2-2 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide ; utricles $6-6.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, beak $3-4 \mathrm{~mm}$. long
11. C. tricophylla.

Leaves $2.3-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide; utricles $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long; beak $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long: Leaves $3-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide; utricles glabrous except the hispidulous margins
9. C. eoprepes. Leaves $2.3-3$ cmi wide ; utricles densely hispidulous except the glabrous base
10. C. tavoyensis.

Leaves glabrous on the inder-snrface nerves:
Spikes about 5 mm long, few-flowered; glnmes $1.5-2$ min long.. . 13. C. laosensis.

Spikes $8-25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, subdense-flowered ; glumes $2.5-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long : Bracts sheathing; spikes $10-25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ; female glumes ovate, apex acute or subacnte .................. 12. C. atrivaginata.
Bracts not sheathing ; spikes 8-15 1111 long; female glumes oblong, apex rounded ................. . 14. C. cataphyllodes.
This is a most remarkable group with central stems and more or less ellijtic foliage leaves borne only on the upper part of the stem, the base of which is clothed with quickly wilhering cataphylls. Every one of the six species has a very restricted endemic distrihution in one or another of the countries of ludo-China including Lower Burma. Note the striking similarities and contrasts hetween a representative species of this Section, C. euprepes Nelmes, and C. adrienii E. G. Camus, which belongs to that other striking section, Sect. Hemiscaposae. Each has non-linear leaves, the under-surface nerves of which are beset with bristles, but while one has central flowering stems bearing leaves only above, the other bears its leaves on short shools, which are lateral to the flowering stems.

## 9. Carex euprepes Nelmes.

Carex euprepes Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1939: 305 (1939) et 1946 : 13, 23 (1946) et in Hook. lc. Pl. t. 3433 (1943). - Laos, Kerr 20, 927.

Rhizome short. Stem ercct, prominently hut obtusely trigonous, sides eomeave, about 70 em tall, about 3 mm thick below, rigid, smootb, ribbed and striate, naked in the lower third except at the base, whieb is clothed with memhranous, sparsely pubescent, withered leafless or short-bladed sheaths up to 10 cm long. Leaves $4-6$, situated in the upper two-thirds of the stem, sometimes crowded, patulous, elliptic, base shortly subpetiolate, apex acuminate and acute, $17-24 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, upper 1-4 exceeding the stem, $3-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, flat, upper 1-2 strictly braets, adpressed-hispidulous on all nnder-surface nerves, sheathing ; sheaths costate, glabresecnt below, hispidulous sbove, a membranous brown appendage at the mouth. Inflorescence an erect, ratber slender, compound panicle, $10-15$ cm long ; secondary paricles few, subereet, more or less ohlong, hrneteate, lower subfastigiste on scarcely exserted peduncles. Rhachis angles glabrous to sparsely hispidulous. Spikes 8.10 mm long, few-flowered, divarieate, male and female parts about equal in lengtli. Bracts mostly much smaller than the leaves, lower foliaceous, subfoliaeeous or subherbaeeous, upper glumiform, longly aristate, mostly shorter than their secondary panieles, sheathing. Bracteoles glumiform, ohlong or ovate-oblong, ohtuse, apex sometimes notched, sparsely hispidulous, margins whitish-hyaline, with an hispidulous-margined awn. Cladoprophylls vestigial, ligulate, eiliate, about 1 min long. Female glumes ovate or ovate-laneeolate, cymbiform, apex subacute, 2-2.5 mni long, 1-1.5 min wide, glabrous, nervose, whitish-stramineons or brownish-white, erose midrib often shortly exeurrent. Utricles ellipsoid, $4-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $\mathbf{1 . 2 5 - 1 . 7 5 ~ m m}$ broad, multinervose, narrowly marginate above, glabrous, margins hispidulous, divarieate, pite greenish-brown or brightly stramineous, very shortly stipitate, apex subabruptly heaked; beak flattish, 1.5-2 mim long, marginate, hispidulous-margined, bent at the base, often slightly twisted, hidentate; mouth oblique; teeth lobe-like, straight. Achene rhomboid-ellipsoid, faces shallowly concave, espeeially below, $2.25-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-1 . \overline{\mathrm{m}} \mathrm{m}$ hroad, golden or rieh brown, very shortly stipitate, abruptly constricted just below a discoid-annulate apex. Style-base thiekened.

Laos : Tawieng, Chiengkwang, in evergreen forest, c. $900 \mathrm{in} ., 6$ April 1932, Kerr 20, 927 (BM, K, P) !

## 10. Carex taroyensis Nelmes.

Carex tovoyensis Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1948 : 67 (1948), - Burma, Rassell (Bot. Surv. 1nd. Field No. 1935).

Rhizome, stem (exeept the rhachis), and leaves unknown. Rhachis flexuous, hard, rigid, angles prominent, obtuse to subacute, sometimes slightly twisted, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thiek below, lower part of internodes
smooth, upper part subadpressed-hispidulous. Bracts foliaceous, probably nearly as large as the missing teaves, linear-elliptic, all except the much smaller uppermost similar in size, $25-28 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $2.3-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, all far exceeding the slem, flat, under-surface sparsely covered with minute bristles, subadpressed from both sides of every nerve, tapering below to a scarcely petiolar base, and above to an acute or subacute apex, sheathing; sheaths loose but subrigid with a brown memhranous erose-margined apical collar, usually minutely scurfyhispidulous in front above, otherwise glabrous. Inflorescence a compound, interrupted, narrowly oblong panicle, $15-25 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; secondary panicles $3-5,2.5-9 \mathrm{~cm}$ apart, mostly erect, singte, more or less oblong-pyramidal, rather dense, $2-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1.5-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ broad, lower on rather shortly upper on shortly or very shortly exserted peduncles, lower branches again hrancbed into $2-7$ simpte spikes, upper branches simple spivikes ; pedancles firm, glabrous or scaberulous. Rhachis of the secondary panictes with acute hispidulous angles, and often hispidulous on the sides. Spikes $5-9 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, patulons to patent, female part few-flowered, male part dense-flowered. Bracteoles glumiform, small, aristate ; awn flexuous or curved, 3 cm or more long, hispidulous-margined, apex hilobed. Female glumes oblong-ovate, flaltish to eymhiform, apex obtuse to rounded and ciliolate, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, ahout 1 mm wide, glabrous, very slenderly nervose, light castaneous, margins palish, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves coalescing above lo form a stoutish, hispidulous-margined awn, from below the apex, $0.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, straight to somewhat curved. Uiricles (not fully developed) ellipsoid of obovoid-ellipsoid, tapering to each end, but especially below; angles obtuse, 4-5 mm long, about 1 mm broad, multinerved, base glabrous, otherwise pale subadpressed-hispidulous, becoming patulous, dark reddish-brown below, paler above, not or scarcely stipitate, suhabruplly beaked; beak scarcely tapering, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, multinerved, marginate, hispidulous-margined, sides glabrous, straight or straightish, pale, bidentulale ; mouth somewhat oblique ; teeth lobe-like, hyaline-tipped. Achene (not fully developed) ellipsoid, about 2.3 mm long, less than 1 mm broad, tight brown, not stipitate, apex truncate and slightly thickened, forming a shortly cylindric beak. Style-base slightly thickened.

Lower Bunma : Tavoy; Heinzi Choung, No. 1 Camp, $520 \mathrm{~m}, 3$ April 1921, P. T. Russel (Bot. Surv. Ind. Field No. 1935) (K) !

The following imperfect, immature specimens eilber belong here or are allied undescrihed species.

Lower Burma : Tavoy; Valley of the Kyong Pyn Cbaung, 150 m, 29 Jan. 1919, Gage 16 (K)! ; Headwaters of the Sedi Cbang, 13 Sepl. 1920, Russell 1844 (K) :

The first mentioned has narrower bracts, and the second wider bracts and longer spikes than those of the type.

## 11. Carex trichophylla Nelmes.

Carex trichophylla Nelmes, sp. nov.; affinis C. tavoyensi Netmes, sed foliis angustionibus, utriculis majoribus rostris longioribus praecipue differt.-Tongking, Petelot 5325.

Loosely tufted. Rhizone short. Stem ereet, angles obtuse, sides concave, $45-65 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, rigid, glabrons below, increasingly hispidulous upwards above; naked in the lower $8 \mathbf{- 1 5} \mathrm{~cm}$ except the base, which is clothed with sparsely pubescent, withered, short-bladed cataphylls up to 10 cm long. Leaves up to 6 or more, more or less evenly spaced throughont much of the stem, suberect to patulous, scarcely petiolate at the basc, clliptic bit apex attenuated, 12-18 cm long, none, or upper much, excecding the stem, $12-20 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat, npper 1-2 sometimes subtending depauperate secondary panicles, sparsely adpressed hispi-dulous-villons on the under-surface nerves, margins often hispidu-lous-ciliate, sheathing ; sheaths costate, lower glabrous, יpper sparsely hispidulons-villous, a membranous, brown appendage at the moulh. laflorescence depanperate and damaged, but apparently an erect, very slender, subsimple panicle very short or up to 15 cm long ; secondary panicles few, subercel, bracteate, upper subapproximate, lower more distantly spaced, on 1-2 more or less exserted peduncles. Rhachis hispidulous-villous. Spikes $7-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, fcw-flowered, male part longer than the female. Bracts mostly much smaller than the lcaves, lower sometimes foliaceons, otherwise subherbaceous, mostly Ionger than their secondary panieles, sheathing. Bracteoles glumiform. Fennale glumes oblong-lanccolate, deeply cymhiform, apex acnte or subacute, 3.4 mm long, ahout 2 mm wide, glabrous, nervosc, brownish, midrih sometimes shortly exeurrent. Utricles ohovoid or ellipsoid-obovoid, 6-6.5 mm long (utricle proper $2.5-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, beak $3-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long), $1.5-1.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, multincrved, scarcely marginate, glabrous below, adpressed-hispid above, becoming palulous and brownish, not or scarcely stipitate, suhabruptly beaked; beak somewhat inflated at the base, otherwise slender and not tapering, compressed, $3-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, scarcely marginate, glabrous or nearly so, straightish, shortly hilobed ; month very oblique ; lobes straight. Achene obovoid, faces flattish ahove, shallowly concave below, $2.25-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.25 1.5 mm broad, olivaceous with brown angles, very shorlly stipitate, abruptly very shortly heaked. Style long, base pyramidally thickened, slighlly discoid-annulate.

Tongming : Chapa, 1800 m., Iuly 1930, Petelot 5325 (P)!

## 12. Carex atrivaginata Nelmes.

Carcx atrivaginata Nelmes, sp. nov. ; affinis C. tricopbyllae Nelmes, sed foliis angustioribus dorso nervis glabris, spicis longioribus, glumis femineis brevioribus praecipue differt. Tongking, Petelot 3179.

Rhizome elongate, scarcely creeping, clolhed wilh fuscous-spadiceous, sheathing seales. Stem erect, oblusely hint distinctly trigo-
nous, tiv cm tall, 3 mm thick below, risid, smooth, naked in the lower $7-8 \mathrm{~cm}$ except at the base, which is clothed with a lew thickish, minutely scabrous-hispidulous, fuscous-spadiceous cataphylls up to 6 cm long. Leaves 7, situ:ited throughout most of the stem but increasingly farther apart downwards, suherect or slightly spreading, narrowly elliptic, base not or searcely subpetiolate, apex acuminate and acute, $13-16 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, upper $2-3$ exceeding the stem, $1-1.3 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, flat, smooth on both sirfaces except towards the apex, inder-surface sep-tate-nodulose, sheathing; sheaths glabrous, no developed appendagc at the mouth, lower shining spadiceons below, including the node. lnflorescence (immature) an erecl, subsimple panicle, $8-10 \mathrm{~cm}$ long; secondary panicles few, suherect or more spreading, more or less oblong, tastigiate, on searcely exserted peduncles. Rhachis smootlo. Spikes $10-25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, subdense-flowered, divaricate, male part usually much longer than the female part. Bracts (lower) similar to the leaves, uper much reduced, sheathing. Bracteoles glumiform, small, squarish, apex sometimes bilohed-emarginate, margins whitish-hyaline, with a long sometimes curved or flexuons, hispidulous-margined awn. Female glumes ovate or ovate-acuminate, cymhiform, apex acute or subacute, $2.5-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, mainly glabrous hut of very sparsely hispidulous towards the apex, nervose, dirty white or light brownish, midrih often excurrent in a mucro up to 0.75 mm long. Utricles very modeveloped, nerved, hispidulous, including the margins. Achene undeveloped.

Tongkixg : Chapa, $\pm 1500 \mathrm{ni}$., July 1927, Petelot 3179 (P) !

## 13. Carex laosensis Nelmes.

Carex laosensis Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1939 : 305 (1939) et 1946 : 19. 23 (194f). - Laos, Kerr 21, 202.

Rhizome and lower part of sten unknown; upper part rigid, angles obtuse, faces concave, $13-27 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1-2$ mm thick, smooth, leafy in the upper part of the stem. Leapes $1-4$, at nodes 2.5 cm to 10 cm apart, narrowly linear-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, mostly much exceeding the inflorescence, $8-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flattish, smooth on both surfaces, septate-nodulose, sheathing; sheoths scabrid in front especially near the brown, concave month, which is convex and cartilaginous. Inflorescence an erect, compound, interrupted, oblong pianicle, (3.5) 7.5-13.5 cm long, 1-2.5 cm broad; secondary panicles 3-7. single, more or less ohlong, upper subapproximate and fastigiate, lower at nodes $2-4 \mathrm{~cm}$ apart, rather dense, lower hramches often again twice branched, uppernost branches simple spikes, patulous to patent, on scarcely exserted peduncles. Rhachis smooth, angles acute to ohtuse. Bracts foliaccous, upper reduced, all far exceeding the inain inflorescence, sheathing. Spifes about 5 min long, male part longer than the female part, dense-flowered, female part very short, few-(about 1-3-) flowered. Bracteoles glumiform, more or less square or ohlong, very
small, midrib excurrent in a ciliolate-setulose awn, $1-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long or more, sometimes hent. Female glames ovate, deeply cymbiform, margins sometines involute, apex acute to obtuse, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.5$ mun wide, pale, often with wide brownish erose margins, slenderly nervose, midrib scarcely or up to $0 . \bar{b}$ mm excurrent in a minutely setulose mucro. Utricles broadly ellipsoid, less often ellípsoid-obovoid, faces flattish, or concave near the base and apex, 4-4.5 min long, 775 2 mm broad, multinerved, marginate, margins setose from base to apex, glabrous, apex usually bent, patulous to patenl, dull olive-green to stramincous-green, scarcely stipitate, subabruplly beaked; beak sliglitly tapering, plinoconvex, $1.25-2$ min long, broadly marsinate, margins setose, turned at right angles towards the fiat ventral side, sometimes slightly twisted, bidentulate ; month slightly oblique. Achene ovoid, ellipsoid, or rhomboid-ellipsoid, angles prominent, faces somewhat concave at base and apex, 2.25-2.8 mm long, $1.6-1.9 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, becoming fuscous, not stipitate, apex truncate. Style-base pyramidally thickened.

Laos: Pak Munung, Wieng Chan, in evergreen forest, c. 1200 mo , 22 April 1992, Kerr 21,202 (BM, K, P)!

## 14. Carex catophyliades Nelmes.

Carex cataphyllodes Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946: 13, 23 (1946). Thailand, Kerr 10, 371.

Tufted. Stems erect, angles prominent, $70-100 \mathrm{~cm} \mathrm{tall}$, thick below, smooth except just helow the rhachis where the angles are scahrid, clothed at the hase by wilhered, dark-veined, elongated cataphylls up to 16 cm lons. Leaves about 3 , erect or suberect, evenly spaced on the stem, none radical, linear-elliptic, $30-45 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $0.5-3$ cm wide, upermost reduced or much reduced, very longly attenuated, lower tapering below into a long, tightly conduplicate, petiolar basal part, upper tapering below but scarcely petiolar, blades flat, glabrous on both surfaces, 2 upper usually exceeding the inflorescence, slenderly septate-nodulose, sheathing. Inflorescence a simple, continuous, ovoid or ellipsoid panicle of $\mathbf{7} \mathbf{- 1 0}$ branches, $6.5-19 \mathrm{~cm}$ long and about 4.5 cm broad ; branches patulous to patent, each bearing 7-14 spikes. Rhachis of the primary inflorescence and branches densely seabro-hispidulous, angles acute, prominent. Bracis glumiform and auricled below, subherhaceous to setaceous or aristate and ciliolate-hispidulous above, lowest sometimes suhfoliaceous but small, sometimes an empty bract below the panicle, none sheathing. Spiken $8-15 \mathrm{~km}$ long, suhdenseflowered, mostly patent, male part equalling or slightly longer than the female. Bracteoles glumiform, hispidulous above, longly aristate. Female ghmes oblong-ovate with a very obtuse, subtruncate or rounded apex, $2.5-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-1.75 \mathrm{~nm}$ wide, whitish and pellucid, slenderly nervose, midrib excurrent from below the apex, in a smooth or scabro-ciliolate mucro. Uftricles undeveloped.

Thalland : S. W. Thailand; Kanburi, Kao Ri Yai, evergreen forest, c. 1200 m., 31 Jan. 1926 , Kerr 10, 371 (BM, K) !

## Sect. 6. Stramentitiae (C. B. Clarke) Nelmes in Reinwardtia, 1 : 250 (1951).

[Series] Stramentitiae C. B. Clarke in Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 4 (1904).

Secondary panicles usually single. Spikes numerous, rarely few. Cladoprophylls utriculiform, rarely vestigial, apex sometimes bilohed. Female glumes often pale. Utricles distinctly trigonons, angles prominent, less commonly subinflated, multinerved, mouth often dorsally oblique. Achene usually ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid, angles prominent, apex sometimes discoid-annulate. Style-base thickened, often pyramidal, sometimes discoid-annulate.
laflorescence reduced to 1-4 spikes; bracts not sheathing the stem 22. C. tricephala.

Inflorescence composed of numerous spikes; at least the lower bracts sheathing the stem :
Upper secondary panicles binate or ternate:
Leaves $15-25 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, longitudinal rows of minute bristles on the under-surface 20. C. setulifolia.

Leaves $4-9 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, under surface without rows of bristles
19. C. perakensis.

Upper secondary panicles single:
Glumes castancous or dark reddish-brown :
Leaves $20-25 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ; spikes $5-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. . 15. C. balansae. Leaves $5-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ; spikes $5-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. 27. C. dietrichiae.
Glumes whitish, sometimes tinged golden or brownish : Glumes hispidulous or setulose, at least above :

Leaves 6-12 mm wide; spikes $7-17 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ; utricles 6-8 mm long ........................... 18 C. leucostachys.
Leaves $12-20 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide; spikes $\mathbf{4 - 1 0} \mathrm{mm}$ long; utricles $\mathbf{3 . 7 5}$ 6 mm long:
Spikes $4-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ; female glumes $2.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, mucronulate; utricles $3.75-4.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, beak $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long............................ 21. C. jeanpertii. Spikes $\mathbf{0}-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ; female glumes about 2 mm long, aristate ; utricles $5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, beak $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long....
16. C. spatiosa. Glumes glabrous:

Leaves $20-32 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ...................... 23. C. callista.

## Leaves $5-22 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide:

Spikes $\mathbf{1 0 - 2 2} \mathrm{mm}$ long (leaves $5-14 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide) 26. C. indica. Spikes 4-15 mm long :

Spikes $5-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ long (leaves $6-20 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide)
24. C. stramentitia. Spikes 4-8 mm long :

Leaves $\mathbf{1 2 - 2 2 ~ m m ~ w i d e ; ~ f e m a l e ~ g l u m e s ~} \mathbf{3 - 3 . 5 ~ m m}$ long; utricles $4.25-4.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long (spikes about 8 mm long)
25. C. sychnostachya.

Leaves 6-8 mun wide ; female glmmes 1.5-2 mul long; utricles $3.75-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long (spikes $4-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ long)....
17. C. plagiostoma.

While the very wide-leaved species in carlicr sections are more numerons here than in Malaysia, this mid-Indocarex group has about held its own in numbers though partly composed of different species. The same is true of the following small Sect. Cruciatae, but the final section of Indocarex (excepting the Polystrachyae which stand rather aparl from other Indocarices) is in Indo-China represented by a mere two species in place of Malaysia's sixteen.

## 15. Carex balansae Franch.

Carex balansae Franch. iu Noub. Arch. Mrnx. Paris, 3 sér. 8: 258 (1806) ; C. B. Clarke, 11 ; Kinkenth., 265 ; E. G. Callus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7 : 189 (1912); Nelnes in Kew Bull. 1946: 21, 22 (1946). - Tongking, Bulansa 2828.

Loosely tufted. Stem erect or suberect, rigid, 126 cm tall, 1.75 2.75 min thick, smooth helow, sparsely adpressed-hispidulous towards the inflorescence, clothed at the base by the fuscous fibrous remains of older leaves. Leaves mostly subhasal but 2 widely spaced higher on the stem, mostly very long but shorter than the stem, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, flat, scptate-nodulose above, acuuinate at the apex, with fuscous nerves on the back of the hasal leaves; sherths dark brown and hispidulous at the month. Inflorescence a compound, continuous panicle, more or less elliptic in ontline, 24.5 cm long, up to 8.5 cm broad ; secondary panicles $5-6$, single, on longly exserted peduncles, upper sessile or subsessile, lower at nodes rather distant from one another, ipper subapproximate to contignous, lower branches again branched into several simple spikes, upper branches in the form of simple spikes, all rather lax, branchex and spikes mostly patent ; peduncles stontish, densely rufous-hispidulous. Rhachis densely rufous-hispidulous, distinctly angled. Bracts of the 2 lower secondary panicles foliaceous, shortly to longly sheathing, exceeded by to about equalling the stem ; sheaths pale- or rufous-hispidulous; upper hracts much reduced, not sheathing. Spikes mostly $5-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, male part denseflowered, equalling to slightly longer than the lemale part, wbich is few- but subdense-flowered. Bractcoles gluniform, small, rufoushispidulous, midrih excurrent in a curved, hispidulons awn, 2-4 wnin or more long. Female glumes ovate or oblong-ovate, cymbiform, apex obluse or very obtuse, rarely subacute, $2.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, scurfy-hispidulous to glabrous, reddish-brown, strongly nervose, midrib and 2 contiguous nerves coalescing above and excurrent in a rufous-hispidulous awn $0.5-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ellipsoid, $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.6-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, strongly multinerved, narrowly marginate, sometimes glabrous, sometimes with scurfy and rufous-hispidulous patches, especially along the margins, straight, becoming patent, base spongy, apex subabruptly bcaked ; beak slightly tapering, flattened
above, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, narrowly marginate, sparsely hispid-margined, bent; sometimes twisted, palish, bidentulate. Achene ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid, faces concave with a flat middle part, 3-3.25 mm long, 1.6-1.8 mm broad, becoming hlackish with a pale base and apex, not stipitate, apex scarcely heaked. Style-base slightly thickened.

Tongerixg: forests near the left bank of the Black river at Cho-bo, 15 Nov. 1887, Balansa 2827 (P) ! ; forests of M1t. Bavi, near the paguda of Déin-Touan, April 1888, Balansa 2828 (K, P) !

Differing from all other known Indocarices in its densely rufoushispidulous rhachis and peduncles of the secondary panicles. There are sometimes rafous-hispidnlous patches, too, on the ntricles especially near the margins.

## 16. Carex spafiosa Boott.

Carex sprtiosn Boott, Illnstr. 2 : 86, t. 246 (1860); C. B. Clarke, 12 ; Kükenth., 265 ; E. (.. Camus in Lecomte, FI. Gèn. Indo-Chinc, 7 : 188 (1912) ; Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946: 21, 23 (1946). - Annam, Gondichoud 67.

Tuffed. Stem crect, obtusely trigonous, $60-80 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, swooth, including much of the main rhachis, striate. Leames basal and suhhasal, several, and sometimes on the stem above, $37-$ 90 cm tall, $12-20 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat, apex longly acuminate, narrowing below; shenths short, membranous in front. Inflorescence a compound, interrupted, crect panicle, $15.5-33 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; secondary panicles 3 , single, oblong to pyramidal in ontline, erect, $3-7.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1.5-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ broad, all rather longly separated, lowest sometimes remote, rather lax, sometimes several lower branches again branched into 1 -several spikes, upper branches shorlly peduncled or sessile spikes, suhpatent to patent, 2 lower panicles on longly exscrted peduncles ; peduncles wilh angles sparsely hispidutous. Rhachis of the secondary panicles acutely angled, whitish-hispidulous. Bracts of the lower panicles foliaceous, middle braet subfolisecous, much reduced, both rather longly sheathing, uppermost bract glumiform, pale, not sheathing. Spikes 5-10 mm long, erect to subpatent, male part usually rather longer than the female part which is few-llowered. Bracteoles glumiform, minntely adpressed-hispidulous, whitish-erose round the very obluse apex, midrib excurrent in a curved, hispidulous awn, usually 4 mm or more long. Female glumes oblong-ovate, cymbiform, margins involute helow, apex very obtuse to bilobed-emarginate, about 2 mm longs, 1-1.2 min wide, nervose, adpressed-hispidulons, dirty-white suffused light brownish, margins ciliolate-erose round the apex, midrib and two adjacent nerves coalescing above and excurrent in a hispidulous awn, $1-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles cllipsoid-obovoid, subinflated, $5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.25-1.5 mm broad, strongly multinerved, scarcely or narrowly marginate, usually sparsely scurfy-adpressed-hispidulous, especially above, but sometimes glabrous, straight to much bent or curved, patulous to patent, base spongy and slightly bulbous, not stipitate, apex subgra-

Gually beaked; beak subterete, $2-3 \mathrm{nmm}$ long, scarcely marginate, sparsely hispidulous, sometimes twisted, bilobed; month very obliqne. Achene ellipsoid-obovoid, angles prominent, faces coneave, 2.52.75 mm long, about 1 mm broad, light to dark brown, not stipitate, very shortly beaked. Style-base much, sometimes bulbonsly, thickened.

Tonging : forests, left bank of Blaek River, near Cho-bo, Balansa 2827 (K, P) !

Annam : Tourane, Gandichand 67 (P.)!
The following impertect specimen may belong here.
Ansam : 40 km . north of Tourane, 10 Aug. 1927, Clemens 4210 ( $\mathrm{K}, \mathrm{P}$ ) !

## 17. Carex plagiostoma Nelmes.

Carex plagiostoma Nelmes in Kew Bull. $1946: 19,23$ (1946). Tongking, Balansa 2819.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome short. Stem erect, 48 em tall, $1.3-1.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth, including the rhachis, elothed at the base, below the leaves, by the long blackish fibrous remains of old leaf-sheaths. Leaves subbasally rather crowded and I higher on the stem, mostly slightly exceeding the apex of the inflorescence, 6-8 mm wide, flat, not septatenodulose, nerves on the back of the sheathing base fuscous, apex longly attenuated; sheaths of the lower leaves with glabrous, membranous mouths. Inflorescence a compound, interrupted, narrow, ereet paniele, 18 em long; secondary panicles about 4, single, pyramidal in outline, erect, 3-4 cm long, 2-3 cm broad at the base, upper approximate or subapproximate, lower more distantly spaced, lax, lower branches again branched into several simple spikes, upper branehes in the form of simple spikes, branehes and spikes patent, lower on longly upper on shortly exserted peduneles; peduncles slender, smooth. Rhachis of the seeondary panieles glabrous below, but hispidulous above on the aeuter angles. Bracts foliaceous, but upper reduced, lower longly upper not to shortly sheathing; sheaths brown and coneave at the mouth. Spikes $4-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, male part subdenseflowered, equalling or much longer than the female part, which is few-flowered. Bracteoles glumiform, apex bilobed-emarginate, 1.51.75 mm long, midrib exeurrent in a scaberulous-margined usually eurved awn, whieh is often longer than the bracteole itself. Female glumes ohlong with rounded upper corners or oblong-ovate, cymbiform, apex usually bilohed-emarginate, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, nervose, glabrous, milky-white, often tinged golden, midrib exeurrent in a nearly smooth to linely hispidulous awn up to nearly 1 mm long. Utricles ellipsoid or rbomboid-ellip soid, trigonous to subinflated, $3.75-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, strongly multinerved, scarcely marginate, glabrous, usually mueb curved but sometimes straightish, becoming patent when mature, base spongy-thickened, not stipi-
tate, apex subgradually heaked ; beak gradually tapering, subterete, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, glabrous, sometimes slightly twisted, hilobed; motth very oblique. Achene with prominent ingles and concaves faces, except for a rounded ridge running round the middle, giving a rhom-boid-ellipsoid shape, 2-2.3 mm long, 1-1.1 mm broad, light purplishbrown, not stipitate nor beaked. Style-hase slightly hulbous.

Tongmang : forests of Mt. Berv, below the pagoda of Dein-Touan, 27 March 1887, Balansa 2819 (K, P) ! ; Nong Kay, Thorel (Exped. Me-Kong, 1866-68) (P)! ; forests to the north of the station of Cho-bo. 15 Nov. t887, Balqnasa 2811 (P.)!

## 18. Carex leucostachys Ridley.

Carex lencostachys Ridley in Kew Bull. 1928:77(1928) ; Nelmes in Reimoardtia, 1:251 (1951). - Malay Peninsula, Md. Nur 18,912.

Loosely tufted. Rhizone short. Stems more or less erect, angles prominent, ohtase to subacute, $40-85 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick helow, smooth below, sparsely to densely seathid on the angles above, including much of the rhachis, surrounded, below the leaves, by thickish, brown, polished, hlackish-nerved cataphylls. Leaves hasal and suhbasal, and 1-2 higher on the stem, lowest short-hladed, upper exceeded by to much exceeding the stem, 6-12 mm wide, flat, septatenodulose in places, under-surface sometimes covered with pale raised dots or minute bristles, apices shortly to longly attenuated ; sheaths loose, brownish, membranous in front, mouth darker brown, often setulose. Inflorescence a dense or interrupted, compound panicle, oecupying the upper 4 cm to half of the stem; secondary panicles $\mathbf{3 - 5}$, sometimes too crowded to he distinguishable, single, more or less oblong, $3-6 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, upper crowded to subfastigiate, lower slightly to very distantly separated, lower usually again branched into simple spikes, upper spikes unbranched, lower on rather longly or longly upper on scarcely or shortly exserted peduncles ; peduncles slender, smooth, or scaberulous above. Bracts of the lower or lowest panicles foliaceous, shorter than to exceeding the stem, longly sheathing, upper bracts suhfoliaceous, not or shortly sheathing. Spikes cylindric but male part tapering, $7-17 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, sublax- or subdense-flowered, male part shorter in the long terminal spikes but in the lateral spikes equalling to longer than the female part. Bracteoles similar to the glumes. Cladoprophylls with 2 midribs (bilobed), or small and ligulite. Female glumes lanceolate, ovatelanceolatc, or oblong with a triangular apex, cymbiform, apex acnte, obtuse, subtruncate, or bilobedemarginate, $4-5.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, dirty-whitish, of ten goldenflushed above, nervose with some nerves golden-brown, glabrous or sparsely hispidulous below, hispidulous above, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves coalescing above and often excurrent from a point below the apex in a hispidulous-margined awn up to 2 mm long. Utricles ellipsoid, obovoid, or ellipsoid-obovoid but tapering below, distinctly
angled, 6-8 mun longs $1.5-2 c^{3}$ mun broad, slenderly multinerved, sometimes ventrally nearly nerveless, nerves sonetimes reddish-brown tinged, narrowly marginate, base glabrous, suhadpressed whitisbhispidulous ahove, straight or apex lent, patulous, hase spongy, not stipitate, suhgradually to suhahruptly teaked ; beak compressed or subterete, gradually tapering $2.75-3$ mu long, narrowly marginate margins hispidulous, palish" bilobed : mouth dorsally ohlique ; lobes shortish, straight, apex whitish-hyaline becoming erose, Achene ellipsoid, ellipsoid-obowoid, or otowoid with a tapering base, angles prominent faces flattish or concave helow, $3-41 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, beeoming blackish, not or very shortly pale-stipitate, apex abruptly beaked ; beak wery stort, bent, apex slightly anmulate. Stulebase thickened, minutely whitish-hispidulous. Stigmas dark reddishhrowns sharply contrasting with the pale spikes.

Toxflive : Chapa : Fan Si Pan, $\pm 1500$ m, July 1931، Petelot 6133 (P) !

## Malaysia.

When I was preparing descriptions of Carex lencostachys and C. perakensis for my revision of the genus in Malaysia they seemed sufficiently distinet to treat as species. The above-eited Paris material collected in Indo-China has narrowed the gap and one is not now quite so sure of their status, but the evidence for merging the two into one species is nol yet quite clear.

## 19. Carex perakensis C. B. Clarke.

Carex perakensis C. B. Clarke in Hook, f.x Fl. Brit. Ind. 6 : 720 (1894) ; C. B. Clarke, 9 ; Ridley, Fl. Malay Penins. 5 : 184 (1925) ; Nelmes, 253. - Malay Peninsula, Wray.

Carex mightioma Nees var: perakensis (C. B. Clarke) Kükenth. in Engl. Pflanzent. 1V. $20: 288$ (1909).

Loosely lufted. Rhizome elongated, 3-4 mm thick, clothed with brown to fuscous sheathing seales. Stems more or less ereet, angles aeute, $58-120 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick helow, smooth throughont, or angles sparsely scaherulous towards the "apex of the rhachis, Leaves spaced throughout the stem, sharter bladed and more agsregated at the base , merging downwards into acuminate, spadiceous to fuscous cataphylls or nearly leafless slieaths, normal leaves long some execeding the stem, 4-9 mul wide, flat or flattish, septate-nodulose in places, apices longly acmminate ; sheaths dark hrown-or blackishnerved on the back, front dark brown, menibranous, hispidulous above. Inflorescence a much interrupted, narrowly oblong panicle, occupying the upper lhird or less of the stem ; secondary panicles up to 6, lower single or binate, upper binate or ternate, nore or less oblong, 2-5 cm long, upper approximate, forming a continuous infloreseence, lower 1-2 rather distant, composed of 3-6 simple sessile spikes, lower on longly exserted upper sessile or on shortly exserted,
pedancles; peduncles slender, smootb or rarely sparsely scaberulous. Bracts of the lower panicles foliaceous, exceeding or much exceeding the stem, longly sheathing, upper bracts much reduced, subfoliaceous to glumiform-aristate, shortly sheathins ; sheaths memhranous, darkbrown, and sometimes bispidulous, at the mouth. Spikes 1-1.5 cm long, suhlax-flowered, male part about as long as the female or sometimes longer. Bracteoles reduced to long-awned glumes. Cladoprophylls utriculi-glumiform, sbont 3.5 mm long, sometines much smaller and ligulate. Female glumes ovate, ovate-oblong, or oblong-chovate, apical part triangular or suhlanceolate, cymbiform, apex acute to ohtuse, 3.25-4.5 min long, $\mathbf{t} .75-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, whitish or fulvous with wide whitish margins, golden-brown-nervose, glabrous, or sparsely and minutely hispidulous lowards the apex, margins ciliolate-erose, midrib usually excurrent from a point about 0.5 mm below the apex in a ciliolate-hispidulons ;wn up to 1.5 mm long. U'tricles ellipsoid, obo-void-ellipsoid, or ohovoid but tapering below, angles rather prominent, $4.75-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.3-1.9 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, multinerved, nerves sometimes reddish-brown towards the base, very narrowly marginate, base glahrous or glabrescent, otherwise densely pale to golden, subadpressed hispidulous, straight or sligbtly curved, palulous, base spongy, truncate, not stipitate, subgradually narrowing above into a beak; beak conic, $1-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, narrowly marginate, glabrescent or hispidulous, bilobed ; mouth dorsslly oblique ; lobes sbort, straight, apex whitisbhyaline, becoming crose. Achene obovoid or ellipsoid-obovoid, hut longly tapering lowards the base, conspicuously angled, faces llattish, $2.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.1-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ hroad, dark brown to blackish, base pale, not stipitate, apex slightly tapering, beaked; beak short or very short, often slightly hent, pale. Style slightly thickened at the trigonous, whitisb-hispidulous-angled base. Stigmas long, dark reddish brown, in striking contrast to the pale spikes.

Tongking : Prov. of Vinh-yen ; Massif of Tan Dao, \& recu le Avril-Mai 1917 \%, Eberhardt 372 i (P) ! ; Massif of Mau Son, Jan. 1925, Petplot 1754 (P)! ; Chapsi, 1500 m, Aug, 1927, Petelot 3175 (P) " ibid., clayey talus in forest, $\pm 1500 \mathrm{~m}$, Aug 1931, Petelot 6132 (P) !

Anwam : Prov. of Kontum ; Massif of Ngok Pan, granitic soil, $2300 \mathrm{~m}, 12$ Dec. 1946 , Poilame 35,801 (P) !

Malizysi;.
The following specinen dilfers somewhat in appearance from C. perakensis hut is placed here until it is better known.

Annam : Prov: of Kontim ; between Dak Dru Dak and Dak Bon Khong, west of Dak Gley, good clayey schistose soil, very wet climate, foggy and humid, 1000-1100 m, $30^{\circ}$ Jan. 1947, Poilane 32,891 (P) !

## 20. Carex setulitolia Nelmes.

Carex setulifolia Nelmes, sp. now. ; affinis C. perakensi C.B. Clorke, sed folits latioribus dorso setulis lineatim regulnriter dispositis longitudinaliter adpresso-hispifulis, glumis femineis longioribus prascipue differt. - Tongking, Petelol 5504.

Probably loosely tufted. Rhizome short. Stem erect, 105 cm tall, $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth, even on the rhachis and most of its branches. Leqves bisal and smbhasal, with 1 higher on the stem, long or very long but shorter than the stem, $1.5-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, flat, upper surface glabrous, slenderly septite-nodulose, under-surface densely covered with pale minute hristles which occur mostly in longitudinal rows between the nerves, apices longly attenunted; basal sheaths purplish-spadiceous, fraying into fibres. Inflorescence an interrupted compound slender panicle, occupying the upper half of the stem ; secondary panicles about 12 , lowest single, others bingte and ternate at about 5 nodes, more or less oblong, $4-8 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, upper approximate and fastiginte, perhips slightly cernuous, lower distant, upper spikes unbranched, lower sometines again hranched into several simple spikes, lower on longly to very longly, upper on scarcely to rather longly, exserted peduncles ; peduncles slender, smooth, or upper scaberulous above. Bracts of the lower pinicles foliaceous, exceeded by to about equalling the apex of the whole inflorescence, longly sheathing, upper hracts suhfoliaceons, shortly sheathing. Spikes 7-15 mm long, subdense-flowered, male part shorter in the long terminal spikes and longer in the short literal spikes, than the female part. Bracteoles similar to the glumes but longer awned. Cladoprophylls often bilobed. Female ghmes mostly more or less oblong with rounded to subtruncate or bilobed-emorginate apices, sometimes oblong-ovate, cymhiform above, 3.75-5.5 min long, 1.5-2.3 min wide, glabrous, fulvous, or pale with reddish streaks, nervose, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves coalescing above and usnally excurrent from a point below the apex in a hispidnlons-margincd awn up to 2 mm long. Utricles narrowly ehlipsoid, tapering below, distinctly angled, $5.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, multinerved, narrowly marginate, densely or subdensely whitish-hispidulous above, glabrous or glabrescent below or at the base, msually curved but sometimes straightish, patulons, shortly cuneate-stipitate, gradually or subabruptly beaked ; beak tapering, plano-convex, grooved down the black, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, scarcely or narrowly marginate, sparsely hispidulous below, glabrous or glabrescent above, bidentulate ; month not or scarcely oblique ; teeth lobe-like, straight. Achene ellipsoid or oblong-ellipsoid, distinctly angled, $3-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.1 mm broad, becoming dark brown, not stipitate, subabruptly beaked; beak cylindric, pale or pale above, straight or straightish, 0.2-0.5 mm long. Style-base somewbat thickened. Stigmos thickish.

Tonaking : Chapa ; c. 1500 m , July 1924, Petelot 1649 (BOG, P) !; col of Lo ? Qui ? Ho, c. $2000 \mathrm{ml}, \mathrm{Scpt} 1931,$. Petelot 5504 (D) !

## 21. Carex jeanperiii E. G. Camus.

Carex jermpertii E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Not. Syst. 1 : 295 (1910) et in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. 1ndochine, 7 : 185 (1912) ; Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946 : 21, 23 (1946). - Tongking, Bon 5361.

Probahly tufted. Rhizome short, clothed with the fibrous remains of sheathing seales. Stem erect, 67 cm tall, nearly 2 mm thick below, smooth except the scahernlous angles of the apex of the rhacbis and its branches. Leaves hasal and subbasal, long hut shorter than the stem, 15-17 mun wide, flat, slightly septate-nodulose in places, apices attenuated, lower leaves merging into a few reddish-brown catapbylls; shenths hrownish, membranons in front. Inflorescence an erect or suberect, simple, slender, interrupted panicle, occupying the upper 40 cm of the stem ; secondary panicles 3 , single, more or less oblong, $8-9 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $5-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, all distant from one another, lax, lower branches usually bearing $2-4$ simple spikes, upper branches in the form of simple sessile spikes, crect to patulons, the 2 lateral panicles on longly exserted peduncles which are rather slender, smooth or scaherulous. Bracts foliaceous but upper reduced, mostly failing to reach the apex of the slem. longly to shortly sheathing. Spikes $4-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, male part dense - female few-flowered. Bracteoles not distinguishahle from the glumes. Cladoprophylls reduced and vestigial. Female glumes ovate or oblong-ovate, cymbiform to flattish above, apex very obtuse to rounded, $2.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 2 mm wide, glabrous or glahrescent below, sparsely setulose above, fulvous-brown, with wide whitish-hyaline erose-ciliolate margins, especially round the apex, strongly nervose, midrib and 2 strong adjacent nerves coalescing above and excurrent in a smooth or sparsely hispidulous mucro, $0.2-0.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles broadly ellipsoid, obtusely angled, $3.75-4.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, ahout 2 mm broad, slenderly and obscurely plurito multinerved, narrowly marginate, setulose, straight or slightly incurved, beconing patulous to subpatent, base spongy-thickened, not stipitate, subabruptly beaked ; berk tapering, compressed, 1-1.5 mm long, narrowly marginate, hispidulous-margined, otherwise glabrous or glabrescent, usually rather curved, sometimes slightly twisted, hidentate ; mouth not or scarcely obliqne ; teeth lobe-like, straight. Achene ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid, apex truncate, angles prominent, faces shallowly concave, 2.2-2.8 um long, $1.8-1.9 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, becoming blackish, scarcely or very shorlly stipitate, not or scarcely beaked. Style pyramidally thickened above a discoid base.

Tongkivg : West Tongking ; near Ninh-binh, Bon 5361 (P) !
1n one utricle of this species examined there was a flattened scalelike rhachilla about as long as the acbene.
22. Carex tricephala Boeck.

Carex tricephala Boeck. in Flora, 58 : 263 (1875) ; Kükenth., 289 ; Nelmes, 256. - Madura, Zollinger 1778.

Carex thoreliii E. G. Cimus in Lecomte, Not. Syst. i : 295 (1910); E. G. Camus in Lecomte, FI. Gèn. Indo-Chine, 7: 196 (1922). - Canbodia, Thorel 2218.

Carex plesiocephatn Turrill in Kew Bull. 1910: 385 (1910), Upper Burma, Lace 4235; Thailind, Kerr 1221.

Rhizome short, horizontal, covered with the fuscous, fibrous remains of scales. Stems erect, ingles obtuse below, narrowly winged above, especially just helow the spikes, $13-50 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.6-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, 1-1.75 mm thick in the winged upper part, smooth below, angles densely pale hispid-scaberulotis just helow and on the rhachis, clothed at the hase with the fuscous fibrons remains of cataphylls and old leaf-sheaths. Leapes mostly basal or subbasal, 1-2 on the stem above, shorter than to much puceeding the stem, $3.5-11 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat, slightly septate-nodulose, apices shortly attennated; sheaths of the basal leaves memhrinous in front, those of the stem leaves longer and tighter, membromous only at the dark-hrown. truncate, sometimes minutely pubescent month. Spikes 1-3 (4), 6-10 (12) mm long and nearly as hroad, terminal larger than the others, the uppermost latetal spikes, sometimes absent or represented hy a bract, brancbing from near the hase of the terminal and forming a pyramidal or subglobose head, lowest spike $2-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ distant, male part about as long as hut much more slender than the female. Bract of the lowesl $1-2$ spikes folinecous, much exceeding the stem, upper bracts much reduced, subherbaceous or ghmiform with a very long hispidulous awn, not sheathing but with short ciliolatc-hispidulous pale auricles; bracteoles glumiform, hroadly oblong to suborbicular, with n long, flattish, setu-lose-margined awn. Female glumes oblong-ovate to more or less oblong, neex suhobtuse to very obtuse, flattish to cymbiform, 2.5-4 mm long, $1.5-1.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, distinctly nervose, densely whitisb-sub-adpressed-setulose, milky-white to brownish, margins wbitish-hyaline, ciliolate-erose, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves coalcscing above and excurrent in a minntely setulose awn, $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ellipsoid, distinctly angled, 4.25-5.75 mm long, $1.8-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, multinerved, densely hispidulous-pilose above, narrowly marginate, becoming patulous to suhpatent, not or very shortly stipitate, subgradually to subahruptly beaked; beak conic below, compressed-cylindric above, less pubescent towards its bidentate npex, $1-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long; month sligbtly dorsally obliguc ; teeth short, straight. Achene ellipsoid to obovoidellipsoid, angles very prominent, faces flattish to concave, 2.5-3 mm Iong, 0.7-2 mm brond, angles hecoming dark reddish-brown and faces cinereous, tapering to a scarcely stipitite base, spex slightly rounded, scarcely or very shortly and stoully beaked. Style-hase pyramidally lbickened, sometimes subdiscoidonnnulate, overlapping the spex of the achene.

Thatland : N: Thailand; Chiengmai, Doi Sutep, mixed jungle, foot of Doi Sutep, $330 \mathrm{~m} ., 16$ June 1910, Kerr 1221 (BM, K)! ; ibid., 13 Sept. 1914, Kerr 3372 (BM, K) ! - S. W. Thailand; Kanburi, Sai

Yoke, $\pm$ 気 11 ., lorest, 1 Aug. 1928, Marcan 2368 (BN1, K) ! Dawn Tam, ? Nakaun ? Panan, deciduous forest, $\pm 100 \mathrm{~m} ., 15$ May 1932, Kerr 21,462 (K) !

Lhos : Nam Pat, 24 April 1892, Prince Henri d'Orlèans ( P ) !
Camboma : slopes of Mt. Oudon, Khon Island, Stung-treng, July to Sept., tS66-68, Thorel (P) ! ; Nt. Schrion, 200 m., 18 April 1870, Pierre (P) : ; Mt. Cherred, Thorel.

Krong-Pha, 23 June 1921, Hayata (P):
Upper Burna, Java (Madura).
There is a note on the peculiar distribution of this species following its description in my revision of Carex in Malaysia (Reinwardtia, $1: 257: 1931$ ).

## 23. Carex callista Nelmes.

Carex callista Nelmes, sp. nov. ; affinis C. stramentitiae Boott ex Boeck., sed foliis latioribus, spicis brevioribus, glumis palidioribus praecipne differt. - Lower Burma, Maung Ba Pe 12, 857.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome very short. Stems erect, (40-) $59-65 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, (2-) 3-4 min broad, smooth below the rhachis, surrounded, below the leaves, by a few withered leaf-sheaths. Leaves basal and subbasal, rarely higher on the stem, longer to much longer than the stem, (2-) $2.5-3.2 \mathrm{c} 11$ wide, flat, slenderly septate-nodulose in places, apices attenuated ; sheaths light brown and membranous in front, fuscous-nerved on the back. Inflorescence a compound, continuons or interrupted panicle, occupying the upper ( $14-$ ) $16-26 \mathrm{~cm}$ of the stem; secondary panicles 2-4, single, erect or suherect, oblong-elliptic to lanceolate in outline, $6.5-10 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $2.5-6.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ wide, upper at subapproximate nodes, lowest distant, subdense, upper on peduncles scarcely or shortly, lower on peduncles longly or very longly, exserted, middle and lower branches again hranched, lower twice, into simple spikes, upper branches in the form of simple spikes; peduncles slender, smooth to wholly scahrid. Rhachis of the secondary panicles, and of the main panicle ahove, densely scahrous-hispidulous. Bracts (lower) foliaceous and much exceeding, upper subfoliaceous and often exceeded by, the stem, upper scarcely or shortly lower longly or very longly sheathing ; sheaths uembranous at the mouth, often finscous-nerved. Spikes (immature) 4-7 mm long, suhdense-flowered, patulous to suhpatent. Bracteoles glumiform, with long, sometimes curved, hispidulous-margined awns. Cladoprophylls with a bilobed, ciliolate apex. Female ght thes (immature) more or less oblong or ovate-oblong, shallowly cymbiform, apex rounded or more or less truncate, ciliolate, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 1 mm wide, glabrous, pallid, with wide thinner margins, not visibly nervose, except the greenish midrib and 2 closely adjacent nerves which, coalescing ahove, are excurrent in a tapering, sparsely hispidulous-11argined, straight or slightly curved awn, $0.75-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ lons. Utricles quite undeveloped.

Lower Berma : 'Tenasserim ; (comm. Col. Broome. 6/79) 42 (K)!; Salween District ; Mewaing Headwaters, loamy soil, isolated, under shade, $18^{\circ}$ N, $97^{\circ}$ W, 675 ml ., 22 Dec. 1928, $P_{0}$ Chin 6064 (K) ! ; Tavoy ; Nat gyi zin, Kaleinaung Reserve, 5 Dec. 1927, Manng Ba Pe 4857 (K)!; Thaung yin Division, That Lut Pa ya Toung, 5 Dec. 1931, Manng Ba Pe 12,857 (K) !

This handsome species, with its beautiful lax panicles of pallid spikes, seems so strikingly disłinct that 1 have no qualms about giving it a name, in spite of the ahsence of fruiting specimens.

## 24. Carex stramentitia Boott ex Boeck.

Carex stramenitia Boott ex Boeck. in Linnoea, 40 : 351 (1876); C. B. Clarke. 9 ; Kükenth., 264 ; E. G. Camıs in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, $7: 188$ (1912); Nelmes, 267. - India, Hook. f.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome short, clothed with dark-nerved sheathing scales or their fuscons fibrons remains. Stems more or less crect, obtusely but distinctly angled, $30-127 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, about $1.5-3,5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth helow the inflorescence except below its lowest node, whice the surface is sometimes bristly, and below the stem leaves where one of the three flat sides is sometimes sparsely bristly, clothed, below the leaves, by fuscous fibrous remains of old leaf-bases. Leaves hasal and subbasal, and sometimes 1-2 on the stem above, some shorter, or equalling, but others much exceeding, the stems, 6-20 mm wide, flat to strongly plicate and revolute, sometimes septate-nodulose, apices longly attenuated; sheaths brown, membranaceous in front, fuscous-nerved on the back. Inflorescence a compound, much interrupted, narrow panicle, occupying the upper $9-36 \mathrm{~cm}$ of the stem; secondary panicles $2-4$, single, suberect, more or less lanceolate, oblong, rhomboid or pyramidal in outline, dense, $2-9 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1.5-6.5$ cm thick, upper shortly separated to rather distant, lower distant, from one another, upper on peduncles scarcely or very shortly, lower on peduncles shortly to longly or very longly, exserted, lower branches again branched (lowest sometimes twice) into several simple spikes, upper hranches simple spikes, becoming patulous to patent; pedrnctes smooth to scaherulous, slender. Rhachis of the main inflorescence scaberulous on the angles and bristly on the surface just below the nodes; rhachis of the secondary panicles densely hispid on angles and surface, except below on the lower ones. Bracts foliaceous but upper reduced, lowest much, upper little, exceeding the stem, sheathing; sheaths of the lower long or very long and the upper short or very short, glabrous below, hispidulous in front or at the membranous mouth, nodes brown. Spikes $5-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, female part 1- few-flowered, rather shorter than the male part. Bracteoles glumiform, midrib excurrent in a long, often curved and flexuous, hispidu-lous-margined awn. Female glumes oblong, oblong-ovate or subtriangular, deeply cymbiform above, margins sometimes involute, apex
obtuse, rounded, truncate or bilobed-emarginate, 2-2.75 mum long, 1.3-2 11111 wide, glahrons, rarely sparsety hispidnlous ahove, dirty whitish, slenderly nervose, midrib and two adjacent nerves, coalescing ahove, excurrent from a point on the back helow the apex in a sparsely hispidulous-marsined awn, $0.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles rhomboidovoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid, but curved-taperings below into a sponsy, cylindric-butbous or cuncatecylindric hasal part, angles prominent, faces ftattish, 4-5 mm long, $1.5-1.9 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, not marginate, multinerved, glabrous, margins rarely very sparsely hispidulous above, straight to slightly recurved, patulous to subpatent, not stipitate, subabruptly heaked; beak often slightly inflated at the base, compressed above, gradually tapering, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, incurved-marginate on the ventral side, glahrous, rarely extremely sparsety scabernlousmargined, usually straight but sonctimes stightly curved and/or twisted, palish, suhentire ; mouth very dorsatly ohlique. Achene rhom-boid-ellipsoid, angles prominent, faces concave, especially below, 2.25-3 mm long, $1.5-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, straight or very slightly curved, becoming warm brown, curved-tapering below into a stout, scarcely stipitate basal part, erostrate at the apex. Style thickened below into a discoid-annulate-triangular base.

Lower Burma: Tenassarim; Amherst District, Dawn Hills near Malayit, April 1927, Shue Nyan The 4 (K) !

Thalland : N. Thailand; Lampang, Mae Moi, gregarious on open hill slopes in deciduous Dipterocarp forest, Winit 8.33 (K) !

Laos: Nong-Kay, Thorel.
Aswam : vicinity of Hué, Jan.-May 1927, Squires 283 (BM, K)!; Sapoum Prov., Haut Douai, south agriculturat station of Blao, in large forest, 1000-1200 $11 ., 22$ Feb. 1933, Poilane 22,041 (P) !

India, Java.
25. Carex sychnostachya Nelmes.

Carex sychnostachya Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1939: 658 (1939) et in Kew Bull. 1946:20, 23 (1946). - Thailand, Kerr 5703.

Rhizome longly creeping, clothed with sheathing scales. Stems erect or suherect, rigid, faces rather concave, about 40 cm tall, abont 1.5 mm thick below, almost smooth, angles scaberulous above, surrounded at the base, below the leaves, by elongated almost leaftess sheaths the lower of which are reduced to fuscous fibres. Leaves linear-lanceolate, apex usually not longly attenuated, subbasal except 1 higber on the stem, shorter to longer than the stems, $12-22 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide (stem leaf $2-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide), flat above, conduplicate-petiolate towards the base, pseudo-petioles greenish-white with brownish to blackish nerves, scarcely to shortly sheathing. In/lorescence a compound, interrupted, erect to suberect panicle, about 8 cm long; secondary panicles 3-4, single, more or less ovoid-pyramidal, ahout 2 cm long,
L.5-2 chu broad, upper contignons to subapproximate, lower more distantly spaced, dense, uppermost sessile, remainder on shortly to longly exserted peduncles, ench composed of about $\overline{3}$ short sessile patent branches, most of which are composed of $\mathbf{3 - 5}$ crowded, stellately spreading, simple spikes, rarely the branches themsclves reduced to simple spikes, torming dense heads; peduncles slender, scabrid. Rhachis of the main inflorescence obtusely angled, smooth or scaherulous, of the secondary panicles with acute angles, which are densely setulose-scabrid. Bracts of the lower secondary panicles subfoliaceous, exceeding their panicles, longly sheathing, upper hracts reduced to long-awned glmmes; shenths brown at the deeply concave mouth. Spikes about 8 mm long, mate part dense-flowered, much longer than the few-flowerd female part Bracteoles ghmiform, the midrib excurrent in a loag, flattish, seldose-margined, sometimes curved awn. Femnte glumes ovate, oblong-ovale, or ovale-lanceolate, cymbiform, apex acutc to obtuse, $3-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $\mathbf{1 - 2} \mathrm{mm}$ wide, glabrous, wbitish splashed pale brown, margins becoming erose, midrib excurrent in a smooth or slightly scaberulons mucro, $0.3-0.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ Iong. Utricles broadly ellipsoid, ohovoid, ellipsoid-lanceolate, or ohovoid-lanceolate, angles very prominent and obtuse, the 3 faces somewhat concave, 4.25-4.75 mm long, 1.25-1.5 mm broad, multinerved, narrowly marginate, subadpressed-setulose, straight, patulous to patent, searcely stipitate, subabruptly beaked; beak tapering, flattish or convex-canaliculate, about 2 mm long, narrowly marginate, often curved and sometimes twisted, whitish, hidentate; mouth extremely oblique; teeth straight or slighlly converging. Achenes ellipsoid or rhomboid-eltipsoid, conspicuously angled, faces concave, especially above and below, about 2 mm long, 1.1-1.5 mm broad, golden brown, not or scarcely stipitate, tapering above to the apex which suddenly and slightly broadens to become truncate-annulate. Style-base thickened-pyranidal.

Thailand: N. Thailand; Petchahun, about 200 m. , on bank of dry stream in evergreen forest, 28 March 1922, Kerr 5703 (BM, K)!

Readily distinguished from its allies by its secondary panicles forming dense heads.

There is another specimen which appears to be this species but it is too young for certain determination (N. Thailand; Nakawn-Tai, $300 \mathrm{~m} .$, frequent in damp places, Hosseus 723, BM, K!)

This Hosscus plant came to Kew for determination, and, from the cvidence of Ihe kew Plant Lists, Hosseus was informed that it was probably a Carex but too young for one to he sure of its identification (*Carex juvenilis*). This information was apparently passed on by Hosseus to Lecomtc, but in such a manner as to lead Leconte to believe that the word juvenilis was suggested as the specific epithet for Ibe plant. It was accordingly published : Carex juvenilis C. B. Clarke ex Lecomte, Not. Syst. 2 : 207 (1912), but because this combination is based upon a misunderstanding it is here treated as illegilimate, and owing to its juvenility the plant is placed here with considerable diffidence.

## 26. Carex indica L.

Carex indiet L., Manl. 11, 574 (1771) ; Boolt, Illuslr. 2 ; 87, 11. 250 , 252, 253 (1860) ; C. B. Clarke, 8 : Kükenth., 262, 263 = fig. 40 ; Lecomte in FI. Gén. Indo-Chine, $7: 187$ (1912); Nelmes, 271. - «India orientalis».

Loosely tufted. Whizome shorl. Stems erect, angles prominent, obtusc, faces flattish, $60-100 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, about 3.5 mm thick below, smoolh, surrounded at the base hy calaphylls or leafless-sheaths and a fuscous mass of their fibrous remains. Leaves mostly basal, but several spaced on the slem, some much longer than the stems, $5-14$ num wide, flattish-plicale, margins sometimes slightly revolute, apices longly allenuated; sheaths brown to fuscous on the hack, often blackish-nerved. Inflorescence a compound interrupled panicle, occupying ahont the upper half of the stem; secondary panicles 3-7, single, more or les ohlong lo pyramidal in ontline, erect, $3.5-10 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $2-6 \mathrm{~cm}$ hroad, upper subapproximate and conlinuous to ralher distantly, lower distantly spaced, lax to subdense, lower branches again branched into $3-7$ simple spikes, upper ones simple spikes, becoming more or less patent, upper on rather longly lower on very longly exserted peduncles: peduncles with angles usually distinct and scabrid, sometimes obscure and swoolh, firm. Rhachis of the secondary panicles scabrid-hispidulous on the acule or narrowly winged angles. Bracts foliaceous, much exceeding the stem, mper much reduced, upper shortly to longly lower longly lo very longly sheathing; sheaths with a hrown, glabrous mouth, nodes often dark. Spikes $10-22 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, subdenseflowered, male part much longer than the few-flowered femsle part and slenderly cylindric but lapering towards the apex. Bracteoles glumiform, midrib excurrent in a long, filiform, ciliolatescaberulous, oflen curved awn. Female glumes triangular-lanceolate to triangular-ovate, flaltish to cymbilorm, apex acnte to obtuse, 2-3 min long, $1.25-2$ min wide, glahrous, dirty while tinged light brown, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves coalescing ncar the apex and excurrent in a sloutish, recurved, scaberulous awn, $0.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ellipsoid lo subglobosc, more or less inflated and obscurely angled, 3.5-4.5 mim long, $1.5-2.3 \mathrm{~m}$ m broad, slrongly multinerved, not or searcely marginate, glabrous, apex often more or less hent, patulons to patent, not or scarcely stipilate, apex subahruptly heaked ; benk tapcring, suhtercte or compressed, aboul 1.5 mm long, usually glabrous hul somelines narrowly parginate and sparsely hispidulous-margined, usually straighl, sometimes twisted ; month dorsally very oblique, the apex heing subacute and hyaline-lipped. dohene obovoid 10 suhglohose, pyriform or ovoid-rhomboid, angles very pronounced, faces concave, especially below, 2-2.5 min long, $1.5-2$ min broad, scarcely or shortly slipitale, beak very short. Style-base gradually thickened, couical or discoid-annulale, pale.

Thalland : C. Thailand; Saraburi, Muak Lek, evergreen forest, 15 July 1925, Nai-Noc 96 (K) ! E. Thailand ; Koral, Katok, cvergreen
forest, $\pm 300 \mathrm{~m} ., 29$ Dec. 1923 , Kerr $8150(\mathbf{B M}, \mathrm{~K})!-\mathrm{S}$. E. Thailand ; Trat, Kisw Chang, Klawng Mayom, $10-100 \mathrm{~m}$., common in clumps, evergreen forest, 2 April 1923, Kerr 6805 (BM, K) ! - Pen. Thailand; Pak Chong, evergreen jmmsle, 300 mı., 29 Dee. 1923 , Marcan 1505 (K)! ; Peachump, Ban Nawns Kang, $\pm 100 \mathrm{~m} .$, common in evergreen forest, 10 ,July 1926, Kerr 10,918 (BM. K)! ; Chumpawn, Bang Son, 10 March 1928, Put 1499 (K)! ; Tapli, KLoss 6817 (K)! ; Thailand, Hosseus. Surat, in serub, under 10 m., 6 Jan. 1927, Kerr 11.301 (BM, K) !

Tongkina : forests at Jon Bay, April, 1909, Alfeizette sine nmm. (P) ) !

Laos: S. Lios ; basin of the Sc-dionn, valley in the forests of Cong Sosi, Felb. 1876, Harmand 399 (P.) :

Axxam : Tay Ninh Prov. ; Ciry Cong, in dense woods, Jan. 1866. Pierre 1881 (BM, K)! ; ibid., April 1867, Pierre sine num. (BOG, K, P)!; S. Annann ; Dalat and vicinity, in clay soil of thin forest, Mareh-April 1932, Squires 753 (1) ? ; Dirlic Prov., port of Lite, underwood, 500-600 m., 17 April 194 I, Poilane 32,414 (K, P) : Nha-trang, Robinson.

Csmbonia: \& Herb. Forest, Cambodge, Magnien, Gourgand, Chêtillon, recu le 20 Oct. 1909 > (P) ! Kamchay Mtns, Hahn. Towards Prom-Penh, Magnien, ete.

Indo-Ghina : Punsala, 6 Dec. 1918, Md. Honiff et Md. Nur 3862 (K) !

India ?, Maliysia.
Widespread in 1ndo-Chins bul olherwise more restricted in its distribution than was earlier supposed.

## 27. Carex dietrichicge Boeck.

Carex dietrichine Boeck, in Flora, 58: 122 (1875) ; C. B. Clarke, 8 ; Nelmes, 273. - Queensland, Dietrich 644, 653.

Carex indica L. var. laete-brunnen C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Fl. Brit. Ind. 6 : 715 (1894) ; C. B. Clarke, 8 ; Kükeıth., 264 ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gèn. Indo-Chine, $7: 187$ (1912). - Ceylon, Thwaites 2628.

Loosely to densely tufted. Rhizome sbort. Stems erect, faces flattish, (15) $25-77$ cm tall, $1-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth except for the sparsely hispidulous angles on the rhnchis above, surrounded, below the leaves, by more or less entire, pale, brownish- to blackish-nerved, leafless sheaths or their fuscous fibrous remains. Leaves basal and subbasal, $0-1$ higher on the stem, some much exceeding the stems, $5-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flattish, margins sometimes revolute, apices longly attenuated ; sheaths brown to fuscous or with blackish nerves on the bock, membranous in front. Inflorescence a compound, interrupted, ratber slender panicle, occupying the upper $16-35 \mathrm{~cm}$ of the stem ; secondary panicles 3-8, single, erect, more or less oblong or oblong-lanceolate in outline, $2-7 \mathrm{em}$ long, $1-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ hrond, upper np-
proximate to rather distantly lower distantly spaced, suhdense branches often simple spikes, occasionally lower again branched into several simple spikes, patulous to subpitent, upper on shortly or very shortly lower on shortly to longly exscrted peduncles; lower peduncles smooth, especially helow, tpper distinctly and scaberulous-angled, especially above, all ralher slender but firm. Rhachis of the secondary panicles acutely and hispiditlously angled. Bracts foliaccous but upper much reduced, usually all exceeding some rarely exceeded by, the stem, lower longly to very longly, upper longly to shortly, sheathing ; sheaths membranous, brown, glabrous to hispidulous, and concave at the mouth. Spikes cylindric, but male pirt the more slender and tapering al the spex, $5-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ lons, subdense-flowered, patulous, becoming patent, male and femalc parts usually about cqual in length, sometimes male part considerably the longer. Rracteoles slumiform, midrib excurrent in a long (up to 5 mm or more) filiform, hispidulous, often curved swn. Female ghames more or less oblong, oblong-ovate, or lanceolate, cymbiform, inargins often involute, neex Iruncate to rotund, sometimes bilobed-emarginate, less commonly suhacute to subobtuse, $2-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.5 mm wide, usually glabrous but somelimes sparsely hispidulous towards the apex, castancons above and on the margins below, or stramineous with castaneous patches, whitish stramineous below and usually in a narrow, central stripe above, margins widely whitish-hyaline above, distinctly nervose, midrib, coalescing with 2 adjacent nerves shove, excurrent in a widish, hispidulous awn, $0.5-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ellipsoid or broadly ellipsoid to obovoidellipsoid, rarely subglobose, suhinillated and ohscurely trigonous. faces of ten concave below, $3.5-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, multinerved, narrowly marginate, glabrous, sometimes slightly scurfy, margins sometimes sparsely hispidulous at the apex, usually straight or straightish, rarely slightly bent, patulous to subpatent, not or very shortly stipitate, subabruptly beaked ; beak suhterete or compressed, 1.5-2 mm long, narrowly marginite, glibrescenl to sparsely hispidu-lous-margined, straight, rarely slightly twisted; mouth castaneous, oblique, forming an acuminale, acute, whitish-hyaline, erose apex. Achene broadly ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid, angles pale, prominent, especially medianly, faces rather concave, expecially below, $2.2 \bar{o}-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, becoming very dark brown, abruptly extremely shortly stipitate, ahruptly very shortly heaked; berk cylindric, apex slightly expanding, discoid-annulale. Stgle-base slightly thickened pyramidally.

Lower Burma: Tenasserin, 1837, Helfer, Kew distrib. No. 6052 (К) :; 6087 (K) !; Mergui, Griffith 1011 , Kew distrib. No. 6135 (K) : ; Mergui, Little Tenasscrim River, sea level, 26 Jan. 1928, Sukoe 7618 (K) !.

Thalland : Schmidt.
Tonghing : Tranninh Prov., Ban Sot, pine-forest on clay, $\pm 1200 \mathrm{~m}$, April 1932, Petelot 6138 (P) ! Long-tchéou, Simond.

Annam : Nhatitang and vicinity, 11-26 March 1911, Robinson 1939 (K, P)!

Camboda : Kamehay, 26 Fels. 1896, Hohn (P) :; Kampot, open lorest, common, 20 Jan. 1904, Geoffray 368 (P)!

Cochin China : 1862-66, Thorel 513 (K, P) : ; forests, 16 April 1866, Pierre (BM, P) : ; W'arburg.

1ndia, Malaysia, Solomon tslands, New Caledonia, Fiji, Qucensland.

This species was misidentified by Boott (Illustr., 2 : 87, tt. 251, 254 : 1860) as C. indica L. Others since and following Boot have also confused these two plants, so that the known area of C. dietrichiae has expanded while that of C. indict has shrunken.

Sirct. 7. Cruciatae (C. B. Charke) Nelmes<br>in Reinurardia, 1: 275 (1951)

[Series] Gruciatne C. B. Clarke in Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37 : 4 (1904).
Secondary praicles single or binate. Spikes numerous or very numerous. Female glumes pale with more or less reddish or castaneous lines or flecks. Itricles sometimes with spongy-thickened nerves. Achenes mote or less ellipsoid or ellipsoid-obovoid, angles prominent, not centrally thickened, beak and or stipe straight or sometimes bent, apex not discoid-annulate. Style-base more or less thickened.

Female glumes glabrous; utricles subinflated and obscurely trigonus, glabrous, nerves spongy-thickened .... 30. C. crtuciata. Female slumes (lower) hispidulous; utricles not inflated but distinctly trigonous, hispidulous above, nerves not spongy-thickened :
Leaves 7-17 mom wide ; panicle 12-55 cm long; utricles ellipsoid, 2-3.75 mm long, not or scarcely spongy-thickened at the base .................................. . 28. C. condensntr.
Leaves $4.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ; panicle $\mathbf{7}-12 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; utricles oblongellipsoid, 3.75-4 mm long, extremely spongy-thickened at the base ................................. 29. C. spongocrepis.
28. Carex condensata Nees.

Carex condensaln Nees in Wight, Contríh. Bot. Ind. 123 (1834); Boott, 1llustr. 2: 86, tt. 247-249 (1860) ; E. Gr. Camus in Leconte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7: 190, fig. 27 (1-4) (1912), - India, Royle 83.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome shortly, often curved or obliquely creeping. Stems erect, $55-110 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $2-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smootb up to the rhachis, wbich is sparsely to densely hispidulous, at least on its branches, surrounded, helow the leaves, by :1 few reddish cataphylls
or their fibrous remnins. Leates mostly subb:1sal but 2-3 spheed higher on the stem, shorter than the stems, lower shorter hinded, $7-17 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flattish, mirgins sometimes revolute, apiees longly attenuated; sheaths of the lower leaves often reddish. Inflorescence a compound often mueh interrupted panicle, oecupying the upper 12 55 cm of the stem ; secondary panicles 2-7, at 2-5 nodes, sometimes all single but usnally binate at middle nodes, miore or less oblong-lanceoInte to pyramidal in outline, ereet or suberect, $3-9 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1.5-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ brond, upper subapproximate or more distint but usually suhfastigiate, lower distant or very distmat, more or less dense, lower and middle branches again hranehed once or twice into simple spikes, upper spikes simple, patulous to patent, lower panicles usually on longly or very longly, upper on sesreely to shortly, exserted peduncles; peduncles sometimes smooth, at least below, otherwise more or less scahroushispid. Bracts of the lower panicles folinceons and shorter to longer thim the whole infloreseenec, rather longly or longly shenthing, upper braets subfoliacenns, shortly sheathing ; sheaths of ten yeltowish at the nodes. Spithes 4-10 mm long, subdense-llowered, mitle part slightly to much longer than the female part. Bracteoles gltumiform with a short to very long, ciliolate-hispidulous, of en curved awn. Female glumes ovate, cymbiform, apex more or less obtuse, $1.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $\mathbf{1 2 5}$ 1.75 mm wide, lower often hispidulous, upper glabrous, pale with ferrugineous lines ;ind flecks, nervose, midrib coillescing with two adjacent nerves above and extending to the apex, sometimes excurrent in a smooth or hispidnlons muero up to about 0.75 mm long. Uiricles ellipsoid, $2-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, obseurely to distinetly fewor plurinerved, narrowly marginate, more or less densely hispidulous above, glabrous or glahrescent helow or at the base, straight or slightly curved beeoming patulous or subpatent, searcely or very shortly stipitate, suhahruptly beaked; berk not or gradually tapering, planoconvex, 0.5-1 min long, narrowly marginate, glahrescent to sparsely hispidulous, bidentate; mouth scarcely oblique; teeth rather lobelike. Achene ellipsoid or oblong-ellipsoid, angles prominent, $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.8-1.2 \overline{0}$ mm broad, becoming brownish, not stipitate, scarcely or very shortly and obten bent-beiked. Stigle-hase slightly thiekened.

Thalland : N. Thailand; Chengmai, Doi Sutep, 1710 m. . open grissy jungle, 7 Aus. 1910, Kerr 1306 (BM, K) !; Doi Intanon, Pah Agnem, north peak, $2205 \mathrm{~m} ., 22$ Oct. 1910, Garrett 81 (K)? ; Doi Intanon, Pah Agnem, e. 2100 m ., clumps on open ridge, 17 July 1922, Kerr 6308 ( $11 \mathrm{M} 1, \mathrm{~K}, \mathrm{P}$ ) ?
'Tongeng : Mt. Bavi, near the Black River, Don-son, Ononbi, Balansa (P). Chapai ; July 1930, about 1500 m., Petelot 5492 (P):

- India.

This species is treated by Kïkenthal (in Engl. Pflanzenr. IV, 20 : 266: 1909) as a synonym of C. cruciata Wahlenb.

## 29. Carex spongocrepis Nelmes.

Carex spongocrepis Nelnues, sp. nov. ; affinis C. condensalac Nees, sed foliis angustioribus, paniculis brevioribns, utriculis oblongo-ellipsoideis majoribus basi spongioso-incrassotis differt. - Thailand, Put 3352.

Rhizome unknown. Stems erect, angles ohtuse, $3 \overline{-55} \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thiek below, smooth except on the rhachis which is scabroushispidulous on the angles. Leaves basal and subbasal and also occurring, tbough more longly spaced, thronghout the stem, mostly exceeding or far excecding the stem, 4.5-6 mm wide, flat or flattish, apices longly attenuated; sheaths slabrous, brown and lower membranous at the coneave month. Inflorescence an erect, terininal, continuous or slightly interrupted compound rather broad panicle, $\mathbf{7 - 1 2} \mathbf{~ c m}$ long ; secondary panicles $2-3$, single, oblons-pyramidal, $3-7 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, 2.5-5 cm broad, at approximate or strbapproximate nodes and mostly fastigiate, rather dense, lower branches again once or twice branehed into spikes, upper ones once branched or unhranched simple spikes, patu* lous to patent, upper on scarcely or shortly lower on shortly to longly exserted peduneles; peduncles ohtusely or ohseurely angled, rather slender, simooth. Bracts foliaceous, lower moderately excecding upper much reduced and not exceeding the inflorescence, lower ratber longly upper rather shortly sheathing; sheaths similar to the leaf-sheaths. Spikes 7-10 min long, subdensc-flowered, male part longer than the female part. Bracteoles glumiform, mostly straight to curved-aristate. Female glumes ovate-acuminate, cymbiform, apex acute to obtuse, $2.5-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, lower sparsely and minntely scurfysetulose, upper quite glabrous, palish or very light brown with streaks and flushes of darker reddish-hrown, distinetly nervose, midrib prominent, sometimes excurrent in a sparsely hispidulous muero up to 0.5 mm long. L'tricles narrowly ohlong-ellipsoid, distinetly but obtusely angled, $3.7 \breve{6}-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 0.9-1 mm hroad, nerveless on the centre of the dorsal face, otherwise obscurely pluri-nerved, narrowly marginate, usually sparsely seurfy-setulose above, and on the margins from ahove half-way upwards, infrequently glabrescent, straight or slightly recurved, becoming juatulous, dull lightish hrown with darker reddishbrown patehes, extremely spongy-thickened below, not stipitate, gradually heaked ; beak plano-convex, gradually tapering, 1-1.5 mm long, narrowly marginate, glabrous above, sparsely setulose-margined helow, bidentate; mouth ventrally ohlique; teeth straight, lobe-like. Achene ellipsoid or obovoid-ellipsoid, prominently angled, $2-2.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long (including stipe and heak), 0.9-1 min broad, dark nut-brown, scarcely or very shortly pale-stipitate, shortly ( $0.2-0.4 \mathrm{~mm}$ ) pale beaked, beak often somewhat bent, apex often slightly swollen. Stylebase somewhat bulbously thickened.

Thalland : N. Thailand; Chiengmai, Doi Nang Ka, 4 Nov. 19:3i), Pat 3352 (K) !

## 30. Carex cruciata Wahlenh.

Carex cruciata Wahlenb. in Vet. Akad. Handl. Stockholm, 24: 149 (1803) ; C. B. Clarke, 9 ; Kükenth., 185̈; E. G. Camus in Lecomte. FI. Gên. Indo-Chine, 7: 189, fig. 27 ( $0-9$ ) (1912) ; Nelmes, 277 China, Wannman (ex Herb. Bergiano).

Carex cruciata Wahlenb, var. argocarpus C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Fl. Brit. Ind. 6 : 716 (1894). - India, «abundant».

Loosely tufted. Rhizome shortly and often curved or obliquely creeping. Stems erect, angles ohtuse to subacute, prominent, faces flattish, 50-130 mm tall, 2-4.5 mum thick below, smooth, surrounded, below the leaves, by a few more or less entire. dark-reddish or vinaceous cataphylls and the brownish-fuscous remains of old leaf sheaths. Leaves mostly hasal but also spaced above on the stem, usually some much exceeding the stem, lower shorter bladed, 6-14 mm wide, flattishplicate, margins sometimes slightly revolute, sometimes slightly sep-tate-nodulose in places, long-sheathing, apex longly attenuated ; sheaths of the lower leaves brown, dull reddish, or dull vinaceous to fuscous, mouth concave, dark hrown. Inflorescence a compound panicle, contimuous above, usually interrapted below. occupying the upper 14 58 cm of the stem ; secondary panicles 3-11, at 3-8 nodes, often all single but sometimes binate at middle nodes, upper difficult to distinguish from one another, more or less oblong-lanceolate to suhpyramidal in outline, erect to patulous, $3.5-11 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $2-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ broad, upper subapproximate to rather distantly spaced but usually fastigiate or subfastigiate, lower distant to very distant, lax to dense, lower branches again branched once or twice into simple spikes, patulous to patent, upper simple spikes, lower panicles on usually longly or very longly, upper on scarcely to shortly, exserted peduncles; peduncles with angles usually acute and scabrid, sometimes obtuse and smooth. Rhachis of the main axis above, and of the secondary panicles, hispidulous on the angles, which are acute. Bracts foliaceous but upper reduced, slightly to much exceeding the stem, upper shortly or rather shortly lower longly or rather longly sheathing; sheaths often somewhat golden at the nodes. Spikes $5-14 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, subdenseflowered, male part about as lons as or longer than the female part. Bracteoles glumiform, midrih excurrent in a long, ciliolate-hispidulous, often curved awn. Female glumes ovate to widely ovate, or trian-gular-ovate, sometimes acuminate, deeply cymbiform, margins sometimes involute, apex acute to very obtuse, $1.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, pale to light brown with castaneous or darker brown patches, lines, and flecks, margins paler and erose, nervose, midrih and 2 adjacent nerves coalescing above and extending to the apex in a firm tip or excurrent in a smooth or scabridulous awn up to 1 mm long. Utricles ovoid, ellipsoid-obovoid or almost subglobose, subinflated, $2.8-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.5 mm broad, with spongy-thickened and few nerves on each face, scarcely to narrowly marginate, glabrous, straightish, patulous to patent, base usually very short, spongy, bul-
trous, stipe-like, ipex subabruptly beaked ; benk compressed to terete, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, narrowly marginate, glibrous or sparscly scarhernlousubrgined, usually straight, sometimes silightly twisted, bidentulate; month dorsally oblique ; teell often light reddish, whitish-hyaline tipped. Achene ellipsoid, ingles prominent, faces inattish or shallowly concave, $1.5-2$ mm long, 0.8-1.I mon hroad, olive-brown to blackish, angles sometimes paler, not or senrcely beaked, searecly to very shortly, sometimes somewhat bent-stipitate. Style-hase thickened.

Thalland : N. E. Thailand; Loie, Phu Krading, in open pine forcst, common, 1300 m., 14 Iunc 1952, Dee 572 (R. Forest Dept. No. 7696) (K) :

Tonghivg : Mt. Bnyi, Balanst 222 ; sides of the torrent of Ouonbi, 12 Sept. 1885, Balansa 223 ( ${ }^{(P)}$ ) ; ; Nt. Bavi, grassy slopes, 15 Nov. 1888, Balansa 2816 ( $\mathbf{K}, \mathbf{P}$ ) ! ; Cho-bo, Black River, in the forest, 16 Nov. 1887, Balanst 2817 (K, P)!; Dong Tom, near the rocks of Notre Dame, Black River, on the uncultivaited slopes, 9 Jan, 1889 , Balansa 2818 (P) !: Mt. Bavi, Balansa 2819 ; Long-Tchéon, «reçues le 14 fév. 1911 *, Simond (P.)!: Chatpa, \& reçı le 11 Jan. 1912 \%, Humtefeuille 66,209 (P) : ; Lao-kay prov., rond from Lao-kiny lo Mnong-xen, 700 m., 4 Dec. 1913, Chevalier 29,29: (P) ! ; Chippi, 1500-1800 m., July 1930, Petelot 5503 (P) ! ; Moncay prov., forest of the pointed Pagoda Tien Ycn, near paths, 27 Ang. 1932, Rothé 35 (K, P) !

Axnam : Muh Thusn prov., Langbian, Eberhardt 1860 (P) !; Haut Donai, Bi-Doup massif, on summil among pines, at more than $2000 \mathrm{~m} ., 25$ Aug. 1940, Poilrne 30,247 (K, P) ! ; north of Dalit and of Haut Donai prov., in humid soil, 1500 m1., 10 Sept. 1940, Poilane 30,342 (P) '

Cambona : Pua Quac mascif, Nam Kep, on decomposed sehists, 900 wu., .luly 1922, Petelot 600 (P)!

India, Chiniz, Japan, Malaysi:1.
1 have not seen the Geoffray plint from Kampot, Cambodia, which is cited in Lecomte, Fl. Gein. 1ndo-Chine, $7: 190$ (1912) is C. crnciata Wishlenb. I. glauca Boeck. apud O. Kuntze. Lecomte also refers to «Cochinchine : Citi cong (Pierre, Thorel) 》 under C. cruciata Wahlenb. These collections are unknown to me. Finally, in the Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, C. crucintr virr, argocarpns C. B. Clarke is made to represent certain 1ndo-Chincse specimens. Until the Indian Carices are investigated 1 prefer to follow Kükenthal in resgrding this *var ricty ${ }^{\text {a }}$ as synonymous with lhe species.

Sect. 8. Filicince (C. B. Clirlie) Nelmes<br>in Reinaordfin, 1 : 286 (1951).

[Scries] Filicinat C. B. Clarke in Jomrn. Linn. Soc. Bot. 37: 4 (1904).

Secondary panicles often binate. Spikes numerous or very numerous. Female ghtmes reddish or castaneous. Utricles usually more or
less nerved, reddish or castaneous, or palish with reddish or castaneous flecks or patches, mouth usually dorsally oblique. Achene usually ellipsoid, angles prominent, not eentrally thickened, beak and stipe often more or less bent, apex not diseoid-annulate. Style-base searcely or slightly thiekened.

Leaves $2-8$ (10) mm wide, utrieles hispidulous above
31. C. continua.

Leaves $7-20 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ; utricles glabrons..... 32. C. filicina.

## 31. Carex confinua C. B. Clarke.

Carex contimua C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Fl. Brit. Ind. 6 : 717 (1894) ; C. B. Clarke, 11 ; Kïkenth., 281 ; Nelmes, 299. -- India. Wallich, C. B. Clarke.

Carex plebeia C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Fl. Brit. Ind. 6 ; 718 (1894); Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946: 22, 24 (1946). - India, C. B. Clarke (4 gatherings).

Carex continutr C. B. Clarke var. plebein (C. B. Clarke) Kükenth. in Engl, Pflanzenr, 1V, $20: 282$ (1909).

Loosely tufted. Rhizome very short. Stems ereet, angles obtuse, fuces flattish or shallowly coneave, $35-70 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, sinooth, including the lower part of the rhachis, surrounded, below the leaves, by palish to blackish-red sheaths or their fibrous remains. Leaves basal, and 1-2 higher on the stem, shorter to longer than the stem, $2-8(10 \mathrm{~mm})$ wide, flat or flattish, apiees longly attenuated ; shenths short, often blackish-red at the concave mouth and sometimes down the front. Inflorescence a compound, interrupted panicle, occupying the upper $13-20 \mathrm{em}$ of the stem ; secondary panicles 5-9, single, middle ones rarely binate, at 5-7 nodes, ereet or suberect, oblong or pyramidal-oblong in outline, $1.5-7 \mathrm{em}$ long, $1-4.5 \mathrm{em}$ hroad, upper subapproximate, on rather shortly to scarcely exserted pedincles, lower rather distant, on shortly to longly exserted peduncles, upper branches simple spikes, middle and lower ones again branched into 3-8 simple spikes, rather lax, branches and spikes beeoming patent ; peduncles slender, smooth, or seabrid on the angles above. Rhachis of the secondary panieles sparsely hispidulous on the angles below, usually densely hispidulous above. Bracts foliaceons, equalling to mueln exceeding the apex of the stem, upper very shortly to shortly sheathing, lower rather longly to longly sheathing ; sheaths of the lower bracts glabrous, mouth, or sometimes the whole front blaekish-red, sometimes pale, upper often minutely hispidulous, espeeially near the concave montlh. Spikes $4-9 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, subdenseflowered, male and female parts about equal in length. Bracteoles glumiform, awn straight to curved, $3-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Female glumes ovate, cymbiform, apex obtuse to very obtuse, $1.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $\mathbf{1 - 1 . 7 5} \mathrm{mm}$ wide, usually glabrous but sometimes minutely hispidiulous
above, light castaneous with derker streaks, margins narrowly to widely whitish-hyaline, becoming erose towards the apex, slenderly nervose, midrib sometimes excurrent in a smooth to minutely hispi-dulous-margined awn up to 0.75 mm long. Utricles ellipsoid, ellipsoidobovoid, or oblong-obovoid, distinctly trigonous, faces flattish, 3-4.25 mm long, 0.8-1 mm broad, ventrally 4-6-nerved, dorsally $6-10$-nerved, narrowly marginate, glabrous below, and over the centre of the dorsal face, otherwise sparsely hispidulous, or hispidulous only along several nerves above, somewhat reflexed or recurved, less often straight, becoming patulous to subpatent, grey-green or stramineous below, reddish spots or reddish-brown above, base spongy-thickened, scarcely or hulbously stipitate, subgradually beaked ; beak tapering, trisonons or compressed, 1-1.25 mm long, narrowly marginate, hispidulousmargined, bidentate ; mouth slightly oblique ; teeth straight or slightly converging, apices often whitish-hyaline. Achene ellipsoid, angles prominent, faces flatish to concave, $1.75-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.8-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ hroad, straight or slightly curved, becoming dark brown, angles sometimes rather pale, shortly stipitate and beaked ; beak hent or straight. Style rather slender, base slightly thickened.

Thalland : N. Thailand ; Chiengmai, Doi Sutep, $330-540 \mathrm{~m}$, in deciduous jungle, 21 July 1910, Kerr 1268 (BM, K, P) ! ; ibid., 450 m , in decidnous jungle, 26 Aug. 1911, Kevr 1977 (BM, K) ! - S.W. Thailand ; Kanburi, near Neeckey, and Wangka, in bamboo grove, 4 May 1946, Wichian (Kwae Noi River Basin Exp. 1946, No. 326) (K) ! ; Kanburi, Hindat, about 160 kin north-west of Kanburi, dry mixed forest, gravel-like soil or rocks, $100-150 \mathrm{~m}, 24-25$ July 1946, Kostermans (Kwae Noi River Basin Exp. 1946, No. 1338) (BOG) !

Laos : Massie (*Entrées le 30 avril 1895 ») (P) !
Cochin China/Laos : Counillon (*Reçu en Juillet 1897) (P)!
India, Upper Burma, China, Philippine 1slands, Molnceas.
1 have decided to sink the Thailand plant hitherto determined as C. plebeia C. B. Clarke under C. continua C. B. Clarke. It differs from $C$. continua in smaller and more dense secondary panicles and in slightly larger glumes and utricles. The (true) Indian C. plebeia C. B. Clarke is still nearer to C. continha and cannot, as 1 now think, be specifically separated from it.
32. Carex tilicina Nees.

Carex filicina Nees in Wight, Contrib. Bot. Ind. 123 (1834) ; Boott, llustr. 3 : 105, tt. $311-312$ (1862) ; C. B. Clarke, 11 ; Kükenth., 274 ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7 : 191 (1912) ; Nelmes, 304. - 1ndia, Wight.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome short, not ereeping. Stems erect, angles obtuse to acute, $70-160 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $2.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick near the base, smooth, including the rhachis below. Leaves hasal, and several evenly spaced on the stem above, not exceeding the stem, $7-12 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or
flattish, sometimes slenderly septate-nodulose in places, longly sheathing, few lower reduced to vinaceous, reddish, or hlackish-red cataphylls ; sheaths brownish-membranous at the mouth, glabrous, lower often vinaceous, reddish, or reddish-nerved, front fraying into fibres, upper often pale ycllowish towards and at the nodes. Inflorescence a compound, continuous or interrupted panicle, occupying the upper $15-60 \mathrm{~cm}$ of the stem ; secondary panicles $5-13$, single and (middle ones) binate, at 4-8 nodes, lanceolate, oblong-lanceolate, or pyranidal in outline, $4-12 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $2-5.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ hroad, dense or sublax, few or many lower branches again (or twice) branched into $2-7$ simple spikes, npper unbranched (simple) spikes, branches and spikes patulous to patent, upper at subapproximate or distant nodes, lower distant or remote, upper subsessile or on shortly, lower on shortly to very longly, unequally exscrted peduncles ; peduncles slender, lower smooth below, otherwise hispidulons, especially on the angles. Rhachis smooth below, hispidulous above and on the rhachis of the secondary panicles. Bracts foliaceous, lower mostly shorter hut some equalling or slightly excceding the inflorescence, all longer than their own panicles, longly to very longly sheathing, upper much reduced;
 lax-flowered, male part cqualling to much shorter than the female part. Bracteoles glumiform, midrib cxcmrrent in a short and straight, or long and curved or flexuous, hispidulous awn. Female glumes ovate to lanceolate, shallowly cymbiform, apex usually obtuse but sometimes acute, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.6-1.4 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, light reddish, sometimes flecked darker red, to ferrugineous, margins not whitish-hyaline, glabrons to hispidulons, very slenderly multinerved, midrib slender, sometimes glabrous to hispidulous, pale, not or extending to the apex, not excurrent. Utrieles ellipsoid, $3-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.6-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, conspicuously multinerved, glabrous, patulous to patent, not or scarcely marginate, straightish to rccurved, pale green to stramineous, often with reddish patches, somewhat spongy-thickened at the base, scarcely to very shortly stipitate, subabruptly beaked ; beak subterete, 1.5-2 min long, scarcely marginate, scarcely to slightly tapering, glabrous, rarely very sparsely hispidulous-margined, reddish; mouth very oblique. Aehere ellipsoid, 1.5-1.75 mm long, 0.7-0.8 mm broad, scarcely or shortly and sometimes bent-beaked and -stipitate ; beak slightly thickencd at the apex. Style-base slightly thickened.

Tonging : north of the station of Cho-bo, Balansa; Chapa; c. 1500 m , Nov. 1934, Petelot 1744 (P) : ; ibid., c. 1900 m , Aug. 1930, Petelot 5479 (P) ! ; ibid., clayey slope in forest, c. 1500 ml , Aug. 1931, Petelot 5502 (P) :

Laos : Pakson Plateau, Boloven, margin of a pond, $1200 \mathrm{~m} ., 26$ Nov. 1938, Poilane 28,616 (P) ! ; [without precise locality] Massie.

Annam : Massif of Lang-Bian, Ankroët waterfall, near Dankia, margins of cascades, $1400 \mathrm{~m}, 14$ Feb. 1914, Chevalier 30,757 (P) '

India, China, Japan.
E. G. Camus, in 1.esomte, Fl. Gén. lndo-Chine, $7: 192$ (1912), Has identified a Kerr gathering from «Xieng-mai », Thailand, as C. filicina var. meiogyna Strachey. 1 have not seen this plant, unless it is a misidentification of C. plebeia C. B. Clarke. In any case, Strachey's variety is in my opinion of donhtful independent status.

The following species is very immature hut seens to helong to Sect. Filicinae.

Garex sp. - Thatland : Chiengmai, Doi Pha Khao, south slope near summit, $1780 \mathrm{~mm}, 8$ Hug. 1931, Garrett 682 (Kk) !

Tongring : Massif of Tam Dao, $\pm 900 \mathrm{~m}$, Jan. 1922, Petelot 327 (P) !

## Sect. 9. Polystachyce Tuckerm., Enim. Meth. 10 (1843),

Stems very tall, stout, smooth. Leques with reddish or vinaceous sheaths which split into herring-hone shaped fibres in front. Secondary panicles single. Spikes numerous to very numerous, 1-8 cm long, cylindric. Female glumes castaneous, with wide whitish-hyaline margins. Utricles subabruptly or abruptly beaked.

Utricles inflated, glabrons except the margins at the apex.... .
33. C. baccons

Utricles not inflated, hispiduloas ........... 34. C. myosurus.

## 33. Carex baccans Nees.

Carex baccans Nees in Wight, Contrih. Bot. Ind. 122 (1834); Boott, Illustr. 2 : 83, t. 234-236, 238, 239 (1860) ; C. B. Clarke, 14 ; Kükenth., 258, fig. 39, E-H ; E. G. Camus in 1ecomte, Fl. Gén. IndoChine, $7: 185$, fig. 26 ( $5-10$ ) (1912) ; Nelmes, 322. -India, Wigh 1912.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome short. Stems erect, angles prominent, of ten subacute, $60-150 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ or more thick below, smooth, clothed at the base by vinaceous to fuscons leaf-sheaths, splitting at the front into herring-bone shaped fibres. Leapes subbasal and at intervals throughout the stem, some, at least, exceeding the stem, $4-14 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, usually with more or less revolnte margins, sometimes flattish, upper surface scabrons-papillose above, apices longly attenuated. Inflorescence a compound, interrupted panicle, occupying the upper third to more than half of the stem ; secondary panicles about 5-7, upper not often easily distinguishable from one another, erect or suherect, ellipsoid or oblong-ellipsoid, 5-30 cm long, 3-5 cm thick, upper approximate, forming a more or less dense head, lower distant or remote from one another, becoming dense, lower and middle branches simple or spikes again branched into 2-10 mostly simple spikes, upper spikes unbranched, peduncles of upper panicles usually wbolly included in sheaths, lower shortly to very longly exserted; peduncles smooth or obscurely and slightly scaberulously angled.

Rhachis ol the seeondary panicles obscurely and smoothly to acutely and scaberulously angled. Bracts (lower) foliaceous, usually exceeding the stem, longly to very longly sheathing, mper much reduced, suhsetaccous, extending up to or slightly excceding the apex of the stem, sheathing ; sheaths glahrous, upper hrown near the whitish-hyaline mouth. Spikes $2-6 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, subdense-flowered, suherect to subpatent, female part longer to shorter than the male part, Bracteoles glumiform, sometimes shortly aristate. Cladoprophylls utriculiform. Female glumes ovate, oblong-ovate or ohlong, cymbiform, apex subacute to obtuse, 2.5-3.5 mint long, 1.8-2.25 min wide, glabrous or less frequently hispidulous, nervose, midrib from failing to extend to the apex to excurrent in a scaberulous muero. Utricles ellipsoid, obovoid, or subglobose, inflated and obscurely trigonous, $3.5-4.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.75-2.5$ mom hroad, strongly nervose, narrowly marginate, glabrous except for the minntely hispidulous margins at the apex, apex usually becoming curved, patulous to patent, dull yellowish-green below at first but sometimes becoming reddish, reddish to blackish-red above, scarcely to very shortly stipitate ; beak subterete or compressed, usually minutely seaherulous - margined, bidentate ; teeth straight or slightly diverging. Achene ellipsoid, angles prominent, faces flattish or shallowly concave, $2.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.25 mm broad, becoming dark brown to fuscous, usually shortly and bent-stipitate and beaked. Style slender, short, hase not thiekened.

Thalland : N. Thailand ; Chiengmai, Doi Chiengdao, $\pm 1400 \mathrm{~m}$, in clumps on open grassy slopes, 6 Nov. 1922, Kerr 6620 (BM, K) ! ; Doi Chiengdao, 14 Oct. 1926, Pnt 325 (BM, K) ! ; Doi Sutep, 14 Dec. 1904, Hosseus 255 (BM) !. - E. Thailand ; Korat, Kao Lem, 12001300 m , open spaces in evergreen forest, 12 Jan .1925 , Kerr 9943 (BN, K) ! - Pen. Thailand ; Ranawng, Kao Pawta Chongdong, $\pm 900 \mathrm{~m}$, evergreen forest, 21 Jan. 1929, Kerr 16792 (K) !

Tongking : sides of footpaths on Mt. Bavi, 18 Oct. 1887, Balansa 2813 (K, P) ! ; Cbapa, *reçu en Jan. 1912 \%, Lecomte et Finet 501 (P) : ; Hantefenille ; Lao-Kay prov., Muons-Xen, $700 \mathrm{~m}, 4$ Dec. 1913 , Chepalier 29,301 (P) ! ; by paths in forest, Tam Dao massif, $\pm 900 \mathrm{~m}$, Nov. 1930, Petelot 6114 (P) !

Lados : Saravane prov., summil of Pou Set, rock-fissures in forest, $1250 \mathrm{~m}, 23$ Oct. 1928, Poilane 16,118 (K, P) :

Axжам : Tourane, Jan. 1837, Gandichond 66 (P) ! ; Quang-nam prov., Eberhardt 2442 (P) ! ; O. Kuntze.

India, Upper Burma, Formosa, China, Japan.

## 34. Carex myosurus Nees.

Carex myosurus Nees in Wight, Contrib. Bot. Ind. 122 (1834) (excl. pl. Nepal.) ; Boott, Illustr. 2 : 82, tt. 229, 230, 232 (1860) ; Kükenth., 258 ; Nelmes, 325. - India, Wight 1913.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome elongited but senreely creeping Stems $60-200 \mathrm{~cm}$ tinll, erect, 2-4 mur thick helow, angles obtuse but prominent, mainly smooth, clothed at the base hy a few cntire, reddish-brown to blackish leaf-sheaths or their fuscous, fibrons remains. Leaves basal and subbasal, and a few widely spaced on the stem above, some at least equalling or even exceeding the stems, $\mathbf{5 - 1 0} \mathrm{mm}$ wide, flattish or sometines revolute. Inflorescence cernuous or subcernuous, narrow and interrupted, occupying the mpper 2.0-100 cm of the stem ; secondary panicles 5-9, suherect to cernuous, more or less oblong or oblong-lanceolate in outline, $66-25 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $2-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ thick, upper approximate and fistigiate, lower distant to very distant from one another, upper sessile or on shortly exserted peduncles, lower on rather to very longly exserted pedinncles, branches often again branched into 2-8 simple spikes, but sometimes all except the lower and uppermost branches in the form of simple spikes, suberect to patulous ; peduncles mainly scabrid or scaherulons. Rhachis of the main and secondary panicles minntely seaberulous, it least above. Bracts of the lower panicles foliaceous, mostly excceding the apex of the stem, upper bracts very much rednced, subfoliaceous or glumiform ; sheaths also varying in length, the lowest heing very long and the uppermost very short, glabrous or sparsely hispidulous, nodes sometimes reddishbrown. Spikes $1-8 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, the main spikes longer or much longer than the lateral spikes, male and female parts often about equal in length but somctimes terminal or main spikes almost wholly male, sometimes some of the lateral spikes almost wholly female, subdenseflowered. Bracteoles glumiform. Cladoprophylls in process of elimination or transformation, hidden hy the bracteole and squeezed between it and the spikc-axis, utriculi-ocreiform. Female glumes oblong-obovate, oblong-ovatc, or oblong with a rounded or subtriangular apex, flattish to deeply cymhiform, apex acute to very obtuse, $2.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glahrous, slenderly nervose, midrib usually excurrent in mu awn up to 1.5 mm long, smooth or minutely hispidulous. Utricles ellipsoid, sometimes slightly obovoid-ellipsoid, trigonous or suhtrigonons, somctimes asymetrically, $3.25-4.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $\mathbf{I}-1.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ hroad, narrowly marginate, distinctly nervose, castaneous and suhadpressed hispidulous above, straight or straightish, subpatulous to patulous, the base cunente and spongy stipitate ; beak plano-eonvex or compressed, gradually tapering, $0.75-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, narrowly marginate, hispidulous-margined, bidentate ; mouth not oblique ; teeth smooth or minutely hispidulous, straight or slightly diverging. Achene ellipsoid or oblong-ellipsoid, and sometimes slightly ohovoid, angles prominent, faces flait to concave, $2-3 \mathrm{mmi}$ long, 0.7-1 mm broad, straight or straightish, hecoming dark hrown, scarcely to shortly, straight to slightly bent-stipitate, ahruptly beaked ; beak short, straight to bent or curved. Style short, base not thickened.

Lower Burma : Pegu, Griffith ; Mergui, Griffith 118 (K) !
India, Malaysia.

## Subgenus 2. CAREX. Key to the Secitons.

| Spike 1 ......................................... ${ }^{\text {Spikes few to numerous : }}$ 10. Rhizopodae |
| :---: |
|  |  |
|  |
| Bracts sheathing, lower usually longly sheathing ; spikes 1-5 or more al each node; utricles usually hispidulous. 13. Graciles. |
| Bracts without sheaths; spikes single at each node, rarely |
| Stigmas 3 ; utricles more or less trigonous : |
| Spikes androgynaeceous : |
| Stems arising from axils ol leaves on a sho shoot ; utricles and achencs concave-faceted |
|  |

Stems arising from the centre of the foliage leaves and developed from the shoot on which these are borne; utricles and achenes nol concave-faceted :
Spikes 5 - nmmerous from each node ...... 11. Decorae. Spikes single or sometimes binate at each node :

Spikes 2-6, upper and lower single, usuatly binate at middle nodes ; female glumes castaneous or ferrugineous.
12. Borneēnses.

Spikes 1-3 (4), single ; female glumes whitish-stramineous. 17. Radicales.

Terminat spike male, rarely gynaecandrous
Spikes several to rather numerous from each node.
11. Decorae.

Spikes single at every node :
Utricles tageniform or rhomboid-lageniform ; achenes girdled by a central transverse ridge . ........ 15. Lageniformes. Utricles not lageniforim ; achenes not ridged
Achenes with a mitrate or discoid-annutate apex
16. Mitratae.

Achenes not mitrate nor discoid-annulate, except in C. anomocarya (Sect. 18) :
Stems often lateral ; utricles very large ( $5.25-10.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long) ; achenes often medianly sunk into a cavity on
the angles ........................ 18. Rhomboidales.
Stems centrat ; utricles smaller ( $3-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long) ; angles of achenes not sunk into a cavity :

Normal leaves numerous but all on the upper part of the stem, lower reduced to sheaths. 21. Scleriiculmes.
Normal leaves on the lower third except for $0-2$ on the
upper part of the stem :
Male spikes 2-5 (7) ; utricles densely hispidulous
20. Hirtae.

Male spike 1; utricles glabrous.... 19. Tumidae,

## Sigir. 10. Rhizopodae Oliwi

In Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Imp. Univ., ser. B, 11: 443 (1936).
Stems subflaceid, angles acute to narrowly winged and seaberulous. Spikes solitary, androgynaeceous, more or less cylindric. Utricles distinetly trigonous, slenderly nervose, glabrous, pale greenish. becoming patulous, apex of beak subentire or minntely toothed, month very small, not obliqne. Achene abont ladf as long as the ntricle. Stigmas 3.

Only Indo-Chinese species
35. C. petelotii
35. Carex petelotii Gross.

Carex petelotii Gross in Notizbl. Bot. (iart. Berl. 14 : 191 (1938); Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946 : 6, 25 (1946). - Tongking, Petelot 6125.

Densely tufted. Rhizome very sloort. Stems erect, $25-65 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, 0.75-1 mun thiek below, hase clothed by reddish, entire or subentire cataphylls or leafless-sheaths. Leqves subbasal, elothing about the lower tbird of the stem, lower sbort-bladed, upper up to nearly as long as the stem, $2-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flatish, apices longly attenuated; sheaths pale to reddish, membranous in front. Spike terminal, 1.5-3 em long, male part $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, female part becoming twice as thick as the male on maturity, each part about equal in length, sometimes the male part shorter, sublax-flowered. Bract setaceous with a glumiform base, np to balf as long as the spike, or glnmiform with a long awn, functioning as a glume, i. e. with a utricle in its axil. Female gltmes ovate or oblong-ovate, cymbiform lo rigidly incurved or subconduplieate, apex very obtuse to rounded, invariably about 3 mm tong, about 2 mm wide, pale or sometimes slightly reddish-fulvous above, nerveless or very slenderly nervose, midrib and 2 obseure adjacent nerves coalescing and excurrent in a smooth or minutely scaberulous awn, 1-2 mm long. Utricles narrowly etlipsoid or obtongellipsoid, $\overline{5}(-6) \mathrm{mm}$ long, 1.5 mm broad, narrowly marginate, straightish, shortly (about 0.4 mm ) stipitate, subabruptly beaked; beak planoconvex, scarecly tapering, 0.6-0.8 min long, pale. Achene ellipsoid, angles prominent, face concave, 2.5 mm long, 1.3 mm broad, shortly stipitate and beaked. Style-base scarcely thickened.

Tonghing : Cbapa, forest paths, about $1500 \mathrm{~m} ., 25$ April 1935, Petelot 6125 (BOG) !

## Sect. 11. Decorcre (Kukenth.) Ohwi <br> in Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Imp. Univ. ser. B, $11: 338$ (1936).

Spikes usually in fascictes, simple or bearing smaller branchspikes, all androgynaeceous or at least one in each fascicle often male or female, lax-to subdense-flowered. Bracts sheathing. Female glumes usually more or less dark reddish, sometimes fulvous, cataneous or vinaceous, usually strongly incurved at the hase. Utricles suberect
to patutous, ellipsoid or oblong-ellipsoid but tapering at each end, often dark reddish or with dar'k reddish patches; heak long or very long, apex msually bidentulate. Stigmas 3 .
Upper spikes male, lower androgynaeceous or female (leaves 2.5-6 mm wide)
37. C. phacelostachys. All spikes androgynaeceous:

Leaves about 4 mm wide; awns of female glumes $1.5-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. 40. C. phyllocaula.

Leaves $5-16 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide; awns of femate ghmes $0-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long : Spikes 2-6 cm long; female glmucs oblong-lanceolate;
utricles $7 . \overline{5}-9 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ................... 38. C. vansteenisii. Spikes 1-4 cmi long; female glumes ovate to ovate-oblong; utricles $3.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long:
Secondary panicles 6-20; spikes $1-4 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; female glumes 2.75-4 mm long ......................... 39. C. tonkinensis. Secondary panicles 6-7 ; spikes 1-1.8 cm long; female glumes $5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 36. C. arridens.
In my Malaysian Carex Revision 1 left C. pansteenisii unattached to any section and 1 placed C. tonkinensis rather hesitantly in Sect. Stramenfitiae. They are now brought together here with C. phyllocanla, known only from an incomplete specimen, but this section may well need modification when we understand these species better and when missing links are diseovered.

## 36. Carex arridens C. B. Clarke.

Carex arridens C.B. Clarke in Hook. f., FI. Brit. Ind. 6: 726 (1894); C.B. Clarke, 13 ; Kükenth., 546 ; Nelmes, 333. - Lower Burma, Kurz; Malay Peninsula, Kunstler.

Stem erect, 55 cm long, about 2 mm thick below, almost entirely hidden, below the rhachis, ly leaf-sheaths, smooth but sparsely scaherulous at the apex of the rhachis, clothed helow the leaves af the base by a few strongly nerved spadiccons cataphylls. Leaves abont 10 , on the lower 10 cm of the stem, $40-70 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $9-12 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, but lower few shorter and narrower, flat or flattish, upper surface scabrid towards the apex, often inconspicnonsly septate-nodulose in places, apex shortly to rather longly attenuated; sheaths spadiceous, strongly blackish-nerved, hispidulous on the dark reddish-brown or spadiceous, membranous front. Inflorescence not fully developed, a much interrupted, stender panicle, 30 cm long ; secondary inflorescences 6-7, single except at a middte node where binate, narrowly oblong or oblong-lanceolate in outline, 2.5-5 cm long, 5-7 (-10) mm broad, 2-3 upper approximate and fastigiate, remainder distant from one another, each branched into $5-7$ simple, sessile spikes, upper on scarcely or shortly exserted, lower on longly exserted, peduncles. Rhachis of the secondary inflorescences smooth below, angles sometimes sparsely hispidulous above. Bracts foliaceous, lower much
exceeding the stem, mper smuller, exceeding or exceeded by the stem; sheaths membranous, hispidulous and castaneous at the deeply concave to subtruncate monih. Spikes erect to suberect, fastigiate or subfastigiate, androgynatecous, narrowly ellipsoid or cylindric-lanceolate, $1-1.8$ cm long, $1.5-2$ mu thick (in (lower), male part very much longer than the femule part. Bracteoles large and often longly awned glumes, clasping the rhachis and base of spike. Cladoprophyfls oblong with rounded npper corners, subutriculiform, about 4 num long. Female gltumes ovate, deeply cymhiform, apex very ohtuse, sometimes bilobed-emarginate, $5-6 \mathrm{mmi}$ long, about 3 mm wide, nervose, some nerves vinaceous, midrib reddish, coalescing with 2 adjacent vinaceous nerves above, and excurrent from just below the wide whitish apical margin in a minutely hispidulous awn, up to 0.5 mon long. thiricles very undeveloped, up to 6 mm long and 1.5 mm broad, strongly plurinerved, narrowly marginate, hispidulous, especially on the margins, gradually tapering above into a beak which is very long, hispidulous ; teeth long, white, hispidulous.

Lowif Burma : Pegu; Nattoung, 1200 m., Kurz.
Malay Peninsula.
The following immalure plants are placed here with some doubt: Ansam : Kountum prov. ; Nui Dai Ding, near Dak Gley, among underwood, in poor granitic soil in ancient forest, 1300-1400 m., 21 Jan. 1947, Poilnae 32,828, 32,843 (P):

## 37. Carex phacelosiachys Nelmes.

Carex phacelostachys Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1950: 195 (1950); Nelmes, 344. - Malay Peuinsula, H. C. Robinson.

Tufted. Rhizome oblique, shortly ereeping, slender, clothed with short, strongly nerved, brown scales. Stems erect or suberect, apex apparently somewhat cerouous, $30-50 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, about 1.5 mm thick below, smooth except at the sparsely scaberulous apex, often largely hidden by leaf-sheaths below the rhachis, surrounded at the base, below the leaves, by a few reddish cataphylls. Leaves mostly basal and subbasal, but 1 -several higher on the stem, mostly considerahly shorter than but a few about equalling the stem, $2.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, mainly flat or flattish but upper margins sometimes revolute, upper surface covered with minute rough protuberances towards the longly attenuated apices; sheuths of the basal leaves memhranous and often reddish in front, concave and glahrous at the mouth. Inflorescence a slender, continuous, or little interrupted panicle, occupying the upper 24-27.5 cm of the stem, and consisting of $5-7$ fascicles, each consisting of 1-3 unequally peduncled spikes, the shortly peduncled ones being simple but the longly peduncled ones often branched into 2-6 simple spikes, upper fascicles approximate or subapproximate and fastigiate or subfastigiate, lower rather distant but often subfastigiate. Bracts of the lower fascicles foliaceous, much shorter than to slightly
exceeding the stem, upper hracts much reduced, subfoliaccous, filiform, usually failing lo reach but sometines slightly exceeding the stem; sheaths partly to wholly reddish and membranous. Spikes straight and erect or suberect except the uppermost and some of the long ones which are sometimes subcernuous, those of the lower and middle fascicles, if simple, wholly female, middle ones, if branched or longly peduncled, androgynaeceons, upper spikes wholly male or with a few female flowers at their bases, cylindric, $1-8 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, male spikes and parts of spikes 1-2 mm thick, female ones $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick. Bracteoles large tubular sheabbs, clasping the bases of the spikes and complelely enclosing the cladoprophylls. Cladoprophylls 2.4 .5 mm long, more or less ocreiform, though subutriculiform below, apex sometimes bilobed wilh 2 midribs. Female glumes oblong-ovate or oblong-lanceolate, cymbiform above, apex usually obtuse or very obtuse hut sometimes subacute, $4-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 2 mm wide, slenderly nervose, midrib often palish, hispidulous towards the apex, excurrent in an hispidulous awn, 0.25-1.5 mm long. Utricles $5.5-5.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long,
about 1 mm broad, 3-6 nerved on the angled dorsal and 2-5-nerved on the ventral face, very narrowly marginate, glabrous, straigbt or slightly and sometimes obliquely recurved, tapering helow into a long, spongy, stipe-like base, gradually to subgradually narrowing into a beak above; beak gradually tapering, concave-convex, narrowly marginate, glabrescent to sparsely hispidulous-margined ; mouth ventrally somewhat oblique ; teeth slraighl, whitish-hyaline, becoming erose. Achene oblong-ellipsoid, sometimes oblong-obovoid, conspicuously angled, faces flattish, $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ tong, 0.9 mm hroad, tapering below, not or scarcely stipitate, apex subrotund, erostrate. Style-base thickened.

Laos : Mt, Pu Bia, open space in evergreen forest, $\pm 2700 \mathrm{~m}$., 14 April 1932, Kerr 21,041 (K)!

Malay Peninsula.
38. Carex vansteenisii Kïkenth.

Carex dansteenisii Kükenth, in Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenz., sér. 3, 16:320 (1940). - Snmatra, dan Steenis 8461.

Rhizome short, stout. Stems erect, angles acute helow, about 150 160 cm tall, $3-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth thronghout, including the rhachis, Leapes basal and subbasal, and 1-2 widely spaced above, hiding mucb of the stem, and except a few short basal ones, long and very long hut shorter than the stem, $10-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flattish, sometimes indistinctly septate-nodulose ; sheaths short, spadiceous or fuscous-nerved on the back, narrowly brown-memhranous in front. Inflorescence subnutant above, much interrupted, lax, compoundpaniculate, occupying the upper third or more of the stem, and composed of 5-7 fascicles, each consisting of 2-3 unequally peduncled spikes, the shorter one simple, but the longer 1-2 bearing 1-6 short branching spikes, upper panicles sulbapproximate, or distant, lower
distant or remote from one another. Brachs of the lower panicles foliaceous, much shorter than the inflorescence, npper bracts much reduced, subfoliaceous to sclaceous; sheaths brown-membranous at the month. Spikes androgynaeceous, erect to subnutant, oblong-cylindric, $2-6 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $\overline{-8}-8$ mon thick, sublax-flowered, male part mucb shorter than the female ; pedunctes short to very long, slender, smooth. Bracteoles (at the base of the hranch-spikes) long, ghmiform, base amplexicaul. Female ghanes oblong-lanceolate, apex acute or sometimes obtuse and erose-ciliolate, $4.5-\overline{5} .5$ mm long, $2-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous or nearly so below, sporsely to subdensely subadpressed-hispidulous above, nervose, midrib prominent, sometimes hispid towards the apex, which is often excurrent in a flatish glabrous awn up to 1 mm long. Utricles (not fully developed) ohlong-fisiform or ellipsoid-lanceolate, $7.5-9 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.5 min broad, narrowly marginate, hispidulous, sometimes glabrescent below, margins hispid, usually somewhat recurved, suberect to patulous, becoming light reddish-brown, 0.5-0.75 mm stipitate; beak tapering, compressed-trigonous, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ Iong, narrowly marginate, hispidulous, straightish, bilobed ; Iobes straight or conversing. Achene (immature) ellipsoid-oblong or slightly oblongohovid, faces flattish to concave, $3.5-4 \mathrm{um}$ long, $1-1.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, shortly slipitate, beak slightly to extremely bent, $0.3-0.4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Style-base slightly thickened.

Latos : Mt. Pu Bia, in evergreen forest, 2200 m., 13 April 1932, Kerr 21,015 (K) !

## 39. Carex tonkinensis Franch.

Carex tonkinensis Franch. in Noup. Arch. Mat. Hist. Nat., Paris, sér. 3, $8: 251$ (1896) ; Kükenth., 292 ; Nelues, 254. - Tongking, Balense 2814.

Tufted. Rhizome stout, clothed with brown lo fuscous sheathing scales. Stems erect, angles acute ahove, $50-175 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $2.75-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick helow, smooth, inchinding most of the rhachis. Leaves spaced throughout and shorter than the stem, $5-16 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flattish, sometimes slightly septate-nodulose, both surfaces sometimes bristly above, sometimes transversely undulate towards the altenuated apices; sheaths glabrous or glabrescent below, selulose above, brown in front. Inflorescence a rather slender, compound, inlerrupted panicle, occupying the uper $30-103 \mathrm{~cm}$ of the stem; secondary panicles $6-20$, at $5-7$ nodes, lower single, upper unequally binate or ternate, $5-9.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, upper approximate and subfastigiate, lower distant or remote, upper spikes unbranched, lower again branched info 1 -several simple spikes, lower on longly or very longly, upper on searcely to longly, exserted peduncles; pedunctes slender, angles obtuse and smooth below, more acute and scaberulous above, Bracts foliaceous, lower much exceedcd by the slem, upper reduced but some slightly cxceeding the stem ; sheaths membranous, brown, hispidulous at the mouth. Spikes androgynaeceous, rather numerous, slendcrly cylindric,
t-4 cin long, male part aboul as long as to considerably shorter than the female. Bracteoles indistingnishahle from the glumes or sometimes more longly awned. Female gitmes ovate to more or less oblong, cymbiform or flattish above, with a triangnlar to rounded apex, 2.75-4 nm long, $1.25-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, stramineous to pale golden-hrown, sometimes castaneous, with widely whitish-hyaline nargins above, especially round the ciliolate-erose apex, glahrous, or hispidulous above, slenderly nervose, midrib, coalescing with 2 adjacent nerves above, extending to tbe apex or excurrent from below it in a hispidulous nucro or awn up to 1 mm long, Utricles narrowly ellipsoid or ohlongellipsoid to obovoid but tapering below, 3.5-5.5 mm long, 1-1.8 mm broad, very narrowly marginate, hase glabrescent, otherwise pale, hispidulous, straight to slightly recnrved, hecoming patulous, strami-neous-brown, hase dark reddish-brown, scarcely to shortly stipitate; beak slightly tapering, 1-1.5 mm long, searcely to narrowly marginate, hispidulons helow, glabrous or glahreseent above; lobes short, straight, whitish-hyaline, hecoming erose. Achere ellipsoid to ohovoid but tapering helow, angles conspicuous, faces flattish, 2.5-3 mu long, t-1.75 min hroad, stramincous, beconing warm brown to blackish overlaid pale-scurfy, hase pale, not stipitate, apex slightly lapering, scarcely to very shortly palc- and sometimes slightly bent-beaked. Style-base slizhtly thickened.

Tongling : forests of Mt. Bavi, $\pm \mathbf{9 0 0} \mathrm{m} ., 28$ Ocl. $\mathbf{1 8 8 7}$, Balansa 2814 (P) ! Lang-son, d'Alleizette; Massif of Nan Son, Jan. 192̄̄, PeteIot 1754 (BOG) :

Ansam: Dalat, Elephant Mountain path, Prenh stream, 29 Nov. 1924, Eorard 1932 (K, P)!; summit of Nui Bacb Ma high level station, a little south of Hué, rather poor schistous-clay soil, old forest, 1400$t 500 \mathrm{ml} .9$ Sept. 1938, Poilane 27,702 (K, P)?; houndary of the provinces of Quang-nam and Kontum; between the villages Hoi of Manglum and Tu-inh, in large forest, granitic soil, $1500-1800 \mathrm{~m}$., 5 March 1941, Poilane 32,016 (K, P)! Poilane 27,702 and 32,016 are doubtfully placed here.

Sumatra, Borneo.
40. Carex phyllocaula Nelmes.

Carex phyllocanlo Nelmes in Kem Bull. 1946: 21, 25 (1946), Thailand, Kerr 6615.

Tufted. Rhizome uhsent. Stems apparently very long (lower part unknown), smooth, leafy. Leaves unknown except 2-3 in the upper part of the stem, below the inflorescence, which are $10-15 \mathrm{~cm}$ apart, extending up to the apex of the inflorescence, about 4 mm wide, flaltish, apex longly attenuated; sheaths tight, smooth. Inflorescence a terminal, rather lax and slender, compound panicle, interrupted below, continuous above, $24-26 \mathrm{~cm}$ long; secondary panicles erect or suberect, 7 or 8 , single, 2-10 cm long, lowesl 1-2 distant, remainder
suhapproximate and fastigiate, lower on longly or very longly exserted peduncles, upper scarcely to shortly peduncled, branches in the form of simple spikes or lower sometimes bearing also 1-2 lateral spikes ; pedunctes slender, smooth. Bhachis of the main and secondary panicles smooth, or minutely scaberulous on the angles. Bracts mostly slightly cxcceding the whole inflorescence, lower foliaceous, upper much reduced. Spikes rather numerous, androgynaeceous, slenderly cylindric, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, suhdense-flowered, erect or suberect, sessile to subsessile, male part equalling or slightly longer than the female part. Bracteoles glumiform, more or less oblong, midrib excurrent in a setaceous, very long, straightish or reduced awn. Cladoprophylls ocreiform below, glumiform ahove. Female glumes ovate to ovatc-lanceolate, cymhiform above, apex acute to obtuse, 3-4 mm long, $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, warm hrown, margins widely whitish, slenderly nervose, midrib cxcurrent in a setaceous awn, 1.5-4.5 mm long. Utricles ellipsoid-lanceolate, tapering above and below, 5-6 mm long, abont I min hroad, glahrous to lispidulous below on the ventral face, glabrous on much of the dorsal face, otherwise hispidulous, including the margins, narrowly marginate, straight, suherect, spongy and subconically ahout 0.75 mm long stipitate, beaked; beak tapering, 1.5-2 mm long, densely hispidulous below, sparscly so ahove, apex glahrescent. Achene ellipsoid-obovoid, angles prominent, faces flattish, about 2.5 mm long and 1 mm broad, pale brown with a whitish, slightly scurfy surface, scarcely stipitate, beak about 0.3 mm long, bent and twisted. Slyle-base inflated-bulbous.

Thalland : N. Thailand; Chiengmai, Doi Chiengdao, in open ground, 6 Nov. 1922, Kerr 6615 (BM, K)!

## Sect. 12. Borneënses Nelmes <br> in Kew Bull. 1951: 121 (1951).

Tufted. Stems surrounded at the base by spadiceous cataphylls. Leaves often covered with rough protuherances above, stiff and subcoriaceous. Spikes 2-6, androgynaeceous, $2-5.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, single or middle ones binate, simple, lower longly peduncled. Bracts sheatbing. Female glumes more or less ohlong-ovate or oblong-lanceolate, base strongly incurved, apex of ten obtuse to rominded or subtruncate, frequently sub-adpressed-hispidulous, brownish, often with wide whitish margins, usually aristate. Utricles usually ellipsoid, distinctly trigonous, multinerved, usually suhadpressed-hispidulous, greenish, often becoming brownislı; beak long, bilobed ; mouth usually oblique, sometimes extremely so. Stigmas 3.

Only Indo-Chinese species ............... 41. C. kinabaluensis.

## 41. Carex kinabaluensis Stapf.

Carex kinabaluensis Stapf in Journ. Linn. Soc. Bot. 42: 1n2 (1914) ; Nelmes, 349. - Borneo, Gibbs 4240.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome short. Stems erect or suberect, 40-138 cm tall, $0.75-1.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth. Leaves subbasal, except for 1-3 higher on the stem, much shorter than to slighlly exceeding the stem, $3-9 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat to revolute, upper surface covered with minute setae above, apex longly attcnuated; basal sheaths often minutely hispidulous, especially al the dark brown, membranous mouth, nerves reddish-brown to blackish on the back. Inflorescence consisting of $2-6$ spikes, single or middle ones binate, occupying the upper 6.5-32 cm of the stem. Spikes erect to suberect, upper 2-4 approximate, fastigiate, lower distant to remote, cylindric, simple, $2-5.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, malc part $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, female part $\overline{\mathbf{5}}-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, usually about half as long as but sometimes longer than the male part, sometimes nearly wholly male, lower on longly or very longly, upper on scarcely to shortly, exserted peduncles ; peduncles slender, smooth or angles slightly scaberulous. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaceous or suhherbaceous and filiform, upper reduced to glumiform, minutely hispidulous sheaths, with long, sctaceous awns, lower longer upper shorter than their spikes, lower with long, green sheaths, hispidulous near the mouth. Femate glumes ohlong, oblong-ovate or ovate-lanceolate, cymbiform, acuminate, apex suhacute to ohtuse, sometimes subtruncate, $2.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.75-2.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous or glabrescent below, sparsely hispidulous above, or wholly hispidulous, light castaneonsbrown, margins widely pale, becoming erose, nervose, midrib, with 2 adjacent nerves coalescing above, excurrent in a hispidulous-margined awn, $0.5-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Vtricles ellipsoid, or ellipsoid-lanceolate, (5.5-) 7-8 mm long, 1-2 mm broad, very narrowly marginate, base glabrous or glahrescent, otherwise hispidulous, straight or straightisb, becoming suhpatulous, tapering below lo a spongy, scarcely to shortly stipitate base ; beak gradually or scarcely tapering, plano-convex or subterete, 2-3 mm long, sparsely hispidulous margined. Achene oblongellipsoid, dark reddish-hrown, sometimes with darker spots, about 4 mm long, $1.5-1.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ hro:1d, shortly pale-stipitate and pale-beaked; beak sometimes bent, up to 0.4 min long. Style-base not or slightly thickened.

Anмam : north of Kontum prov., summil of Ngee Pang, granitic soil in primitive forest, above $2000 \mathrm{~m} ., 8$ March 1941, Poilane 32,153 (P) !

Bornea.
Secr. 13. Graciles Tuckerm.,
Enuin. Melh. 10 : 1843.
Tufted. Rhizome slender, rarely elongate. Stems slender or very slender hut firm. Leaves narrow. Spikes androgynaeceous, simple or branched, often in fascicles, lax- lo subdense-flowered, on slender peduncles, erect to somewhat cernuous. Bracts sheathing. Utricles usually elliptic, plano-convex, less often biconvex, often hispidulous,
crect to subpatulons, nervose, usnally conspicuously and cuneatestipitate and longly heaked. Stigmns 2, slender, often long or very long.
Spikes single at each of 1-7 nodes; ntricles 5-7 mu long, glahrous .. 44. C. longipes.

Spikes in fascicles of $1-5$ at each of $3-8$ nodes; ntricles $2.75-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. sparsely whitish-setulose :
Stigmas $7-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ......................... 42. C. teinogyna.
Stigmas about as long as the utricles (2.75-4.73 mm long) ........ 43. C. brannea.

## 42. Carex teinogyna Boott.

Carex teinogyna Boott, Illustr. I : 60, I. 158 (1858) ; C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Fl. Brit. lnd. $6: 705$ (L894) ; kükenth. in Engl. Pflanzenr. 1V, 20 ; 602, fig. 104 (F-H) (1909). - India, Hooker and Thomson.

Carex teinogyna Boott var. scabriculmis Kïkenth., l. c., 602. Japan, Fourie 4385 ; Korea, Faurie 1316.

Carex scabricnlmis (Kïkenth.) Ohwi in Acta Phytotax: et Geobot. 2: 27 (1933) ; Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1926: 17, 26 (1926).

Tufted, Rhizome short. Stens more or less erect, $20-60 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ Thick, smooth throughout or angles scaberulous above and on the rhachis, surrounded at the base, below the leaves, by spadiceous sheaths or cataphylls, which later fray into persislent fuscous fibres. Leaves basal and subbasal, shorter to slightly longer than the stems, 1.5-4 man wide, flat to conduplicale, upper surface covered with pale asperous protuberances, especially ahove, apices longly attenuated; sheaths dark brown in front and at the concave mouth. Inflorescence a slender, continuous to interrupted panicle, consisting of 3-6 fascicles, each fascicle consisting of $1-3$ spikes, mostly simple but sometimes hearing 1 -few smaller spikes, and occupying the upper $9-27 \mathrm{~cm}$ of the stem, upper fascicles subapproximate and overlapping, lower at more widely spaced nodes. Spikes $0.5-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, female part exceeding usually much exceeding the male part, which is 0.5 1 mm thick, female part $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, upper on scarcely to very shortly lower on wery shorlly to rather longly exserted peduncles; pedunctes of each fascicle unequal in length, smooth or scabrid. Bracts of the lower fascicles foliaceons or suhfoliaceous, mostly longer than their lascicles but usually shorter than the whole inflorescence, upper bracts much reduced. Female glanes more or less oblong-lanceolate or obovatc-oblong, apex acuminate, acute, or sometimes obtuse, 3.55 mm long, $1.2-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, castaneous, sometimes narrowly pale-hyaline on the apical margins, slenderly nervose, muticous or awned, awn up to 1 mm long. Utricles elliptic, $3.5-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $\mathbf{1 - 1 . 5} \mathrm{mm}$ broad, not or very narrowly marginate, sparsely minulely whilish hispidulous, straight or slraightish, castaneous, subabruptly
beaked; beak gradually tapering, eompressed, $1.25-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, very narrowly marginate, sparsely setnlose-margined below, usually glabrous above, more or less hispidulous, bidentate or bidentulate ; teeth straight.Achene elliptic or ohlong-elliptic, subplano-convex or com-pressed-biconvex, $1.8-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, becoming dark brown, not stipitate, searcely or shortly beaked. Style-base thickened. Stigmas about $7-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, eurved and flexuous, persistent.

Tongking : banks of the great torrent, $\pm 850 \mathrm{ml}$., near Muong Xen, from Lao-kay to Chapa, 25 Sept. 1943, Petelot 8545 (K) !

Andam : Moi, Bhonbi, forest, bed of the Song tan west of Nhatrang, $1200 \mathrm{~m} ., 27$ May 1922, Poilane 3763 (K, P) !

India, Japan, Sumatra.
C. teinogyna and one or two of its allies differ from most other sedges in possessing extremely long stigmas. They share this distinction with C. sadoënsis Franeh. and C. rubro-brunnen C. B. Clarke, speeies which belong to Sect. Acutne Fries, a group which does not otherwise closely resemble Sect. Graciles, exeept that the species of both bear flowers with but two stigmas, with the resulting plano-eonvex or bieonvex fruits. Almost all the other seetions of Subgen. Eucarex are eomposed of plants whose flowers have three stigmas and whose fruits are trigonous. Thus we have a hint of a eloser relationship between Seet. Acutae and Sect. Graciles than has hitherto been recognised.

## 43. Carex brumnea Thunb.

Carex brunnea Thunb. Fl. Japon. 38 (1784); Schkuhr, Riedgr. 2: 16, t. xx, fig. 111 (1806) ; C. B. Clarke, 5 ; Kükenth., 599 ; E. G. Camus in Leeomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7: 194 (1922); Nelmes, 357. Japan.

Tufted. Rhizome short, clothed with dark, nitidous, sheathing scales or their fibrous remains. Stems ereet to oblique, obtusely trigonous, slenderly ribhed, finely striate, $\mathbf{4 0 - 1 0 4} \mathrm{cm}$ tall, $1-1.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ thiek below, smooth and sometimes also above, scaberulous above or only on the upper part of the rhachis, surrounded, below the leaves, hy longish. dull, olive-brown, seurfy, firm cataphylls, brown and nitidous inside, membranous front tending to split into somewhat reticulate fibres. Leaves basal and subbasal, shorter to longer than the stem, $1.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flattish, stiff, upper surface usually covered with small protuberances which are scabrid above, apex attenuated, firm. Infloreseence a ratber slender, continuous to interrupted panicle, consisting of 4-8 fascictes, each faseicle consisting of 1-5 spikes, one at each node usually longer than the others, espeeially below, with 2-5 smaller spikes branching from it, and oceupying the upper 6-56 cm of the stem, upper fascicles subapproximate and some fastigiate, lower rather distantly spaeed. Spikes $0.7-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long (including branched spikes), female part usually very mucb exceeding the male part, wbich
is 0.5-1 mum thick, female part $2-4$ mm thick, upper on scarcely or shortly lower on longly exserted peduncles; peduncles smooth to sc;iberulous. Bracts of the fascicles foliaceots or subfoliaceous, longer than their fascicles but much sloorter than the whole inflorescence, upper bracts reduccd, uppermost t-2 reduced to large, longly awned glumes ; sheaths diark brown or castineous and concave at the mouth. Female glumes oblong-ovate, ovate, or ovate-lanceolate, cymbiform hit margins involute, apex acute to obtuse, $2.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $\mathbf{1 . 2 5}$ 1.5 mm wide, slenderly nervose, glahrous, light to reddish-castaneous, margins above not or sometimes very narrowly whitish, often erose, midrib keeled, green, extending nearly or quite to the apex. Utricles ovate, oblong-elliptic, elliptic, or suborbicular, $2.75-4.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.2-$ 1.5 mm broad, narrowly marginate, minutely and rather sparsely whitish-setulose, straight or straightish castaneous to cinnamomeousbrown, ahruptly or suhabruptly beaked; beak slightly or scarcely tapering, plano-convex or compressed, $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, narrowly or scarcely marginste, setulose margined, bidentulate; teeth becoming erose. Achene elliptic, ovate, oblong-ovate, or suborbicular, compressed, $1.75-2.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.2-1.4 mm broad, stramineous, not stipitate, not or scarcely beaked. Style-base somewhat thickened. Stigmas in to about as long as the intricle.

Tonglung : Brousiniche; towards Ninh-binh, Bon ; West Tonkin ; Kiĉn Khê on Mt. Dong Ham, 19 Nov. 1883, Bon 2303 (K, P) ! ; ibid.. Thinh Thau, dry mountain slopes, 19 Sept. 1884, Bon 2730 (P) ! ; ibid., Liong Xa, dry monntain slopes, 23 oet. 1885, Bon 3049 (P) ?; ibid., Thinh Thau, 22 Oct. 1890, Bon 4514 (P) ! ; rocks of the Tief in the unddle of the bed of Moc-hil torrent, 6 Oct. 1891, Balansa 4939 (P) !

1ndia, Upper Burmat, China, Japan, Queensland.

## 44. Carex longipes D. Don.

Carex longipes 1). Don in Trans. Linn. Soc. 14 : 329 (1825); Drejcr, Symb. Caric. 24, t. 10 (1844) ; Kūkenth., 603 ; Nelmes, 361. Indin, Wallich.

Tufted or densely tufted. Rhizome very short. Stems erect, obtusely to obscurely angled, $13-77 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.5-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, straightish to llexnons, smooth except below the nodes of the upper spikes, where the angles are scaberulous, surrounded st the base, below the leaves, by persistent fibrous remains of old leaf-sheaths. Leaves basal and suhhasal, rarely I leaf higher up the stem, mostly shorter to much shorter but some a little longer than the stems, 1.56 mm wide, flat or flattish or margins revolute, apices attenuated ; sheaths truncate and membranous, sometimes minutely scurfy-hispidulous, at the mouth. Spikes 1-7, male part very short, except sometimes in the terminal spike, where it may be nearly the uppermost third, sometimes 1-3 lower a spikes \% bave $2-3$ short spikes at their
base, cylindric to lanceolate, $1-3.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, female part $4-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, male part very slender, upper 2-4 approximate and fastigiate, remainder distant, lowest sometimes from a basal node, יpper lateral 1-2 spikes sessile or suhsessile or on shortly exserted peduncles, lower on rather shortly to very longly exserted peduncles; peduncles very slender to filiform, sometimes curved or flexuous, minntely scaberulons above. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaceous, nearly always falling far short of the apex of the stem, upper hracts much reduced, subfoliaceous or aristate-glumiform; sheaths minutely hispidulous at the mouth or glabrous. Female glumes ovate-lanceolate to oblong-ovatelanceolate, cymbiform or sometimes flattisb, margins of ten involute above, apex usually suhtruncate-obtuse, sometimes suhacute or bilo-bed-emarginate, $3.25-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, nervose, light ferrugineous or paler, with very narrow to wide whitish-hyaline margin, and a 3 -nerved, darker brown central stripe, the midrih, which is sometimes hispidulous above, coalescing with 2 adjacent nerves and excurrent as a hispidulous-margined awn $0.25-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles elliptic, 5-7 mm long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad. marginate, glabrous, straight. pale yellowish-green, becoming light reddish-hrown, cuneate below, base spongy-thickened hut scarcely stipitate, subabruptly beaked; beak gradually then scarcely tapering, compressed, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, narrowly marginate, sparsely hispid-margined above, deeply bidentate, often dorsally narrowly grooved ; month not or slightly ventrally obligue ; teeth lanceolate-setaceous, whitish-hyaline above, glabrous, straight. Achene hroadly elliptic to ohlong-elliptic or oblong-ovoid, sometimes suhobovoid, compressed-biconvex or planoconvex, $2.3-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, dirty-whilish on reddish-brown, subabruptly stoutly 0.25-0.3 min stipitate, abruptly beaked ; beak suhterete, 0.10.2 mm long, scarcely annular thickened at the apex. Style thickened into an ohlong, centrally grooved, compressed hasal portion. Stigmas up to 3 or 4 mus long.

Tongking: Chapa, Petelot 1610 (P) ! ; ibid., grassy savannahs, $\pm 1900 \mathrm{~m}$., April 1938, Petelot 7371 (K).

India, China, Malaysia.
Sect. 14. Cryptostachyae (Ohwi) Nelmes in Reinwardia, 1 : 363 (1051).
Subsect. Cryptostachydae Ohwi in Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Imp. Univ., ser. B, 11 : 340 (1936).
Flowering stems few to numerous, arising singly or binate from the axils of leaves produced on a sbort shoot, usually single, sometimes binate, often flexnous, subscapose. Spikes androgynaeceous. Bracts subherbaceous; sheaths tubulose-infundihuliform. Female glumes involvent-cucullate. Utricles ohovoid or obovoid-fusiform, concave-facetted (thus conforming to the achene), Achene deeply con-cave-faceted, medianly on the $\mathbf{3}$ angles, apically and basally on the
faces; beak strongly dellexed. Lower part of stgle hent down with heak of aehene, upper part bent and twisted upwards, thiekened, flattened, and papillose at the apex (helow the 3 stigmas).

Only species
45. C. ergptostachys.

## 45. Carex cryptostachys Brongn.

Carex cryptosfachys Brongn. in Duperrey, Voy. Coquille, Bot. 152, t. 25 (1828) ; Boott, lliustr. 2 : 103, t. 310 (1860) ; C. B. Clarke, 8 ; Kïkenlh., 471 ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7: 195̄, fig. 27 (10-13) (1922) ; Nelmes, 363. - New Guinea, Waigeo, d'Urville,

Tufted. Rhizome creet or oblique to horizontal, $4-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, clolhed with fihrous remains of sheaths. Stems subered, often flexuous, more or less hidden in the leaf-sheaths, compressed-trigonous, $10-50$ em tall, smooth below the rhaehis, base elasped by a few ferrugineous braet-like sheaths. Leaves erowded on a short shoot and very much longer than the flowering stems, $3-18 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat, apex very longly attenuated, sparsely septate-nodulose, surrounded at the base by withered, fibrous remains of older leaves; sheaths ferrugineous. Spikes 8-30, erect to subereet, male part much shorter than the female, eylindrie, 1-3 cm long. 3-4 (5) mm thick, lax-flowered, sonelimes all simple, usually lowest or lower on elongaled branches, each bearing up to 8 but usually about 4 spikes, subapproximate, of ten overlapping and subfastigiate, upper on included lower on shortly exeluded peduneles, the whole forming a slender, scarcely interrupted infloreseenee 10-40 emi long; peduncles slender, angles sparsely seaherulous. Rhachis often flexuous, very sparsely scaherulous. Bracts usually much shorter than their spikes, upper shortly lower tongly sheathing ; sheaths thinly brownish-membranous. Female glames ovate to oblongovate, apex aente to subacute, 2.25-2.75 mm long, abont 2 mm wide, often minutely adpressed-hairy, especially above, whitish stramineous tinged brown, margins ciliolate, especially above, midrib usually hispidulously mueronate. Utricles obseurely trigonous lo more or less hiconvex, $3.5-$-ə. 5 mm long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ hroad, multinerved, narrowly marginate, ventrally sparsely whitish puberulous above, dorsally almost glabrous to somewhat seurfy, margins ciliolate espeeially above, subpatulous, stramineous-green tinged hrown, longly stipitate, subahruptly beaked; beak subterete to plano-eonvex, 0.4-0.75 mm Iong, marginate. glahrous or glabreseent ; mouth very oblique. Achene ellipsoid to rhomhoid-ellipsoid, or oblong-obovoid, equally divided by three longitudinal, rounded, pale to brown ribs, faces beeoming dark brown, with sometimes a wrinkled, warty band round the middle, base thickening, after contraction, into a round spongy mass, or sometimes passing gradually into a thick basal suhcylindric stipe; beak short.

Thalland : Pen. Thailand; Satul, Khao Kheo range, $\pm 700 \mathrm{~m}$. , evergreen forest, 12 March 1928, Kerr 15,736 (K) ! ; Sath1, Klawng

Ton, $\pm 100 \mathrm{ml}$., common in evergreen forest, 16 March 1928 , Kerr 14,628 (K) ! - S. E. Thailand ; Trat, Kaw Chang, Klawng Non Si, $\pm 500 \mathrm{~m}$., evergreen forest, 26 Sept. 1924, Kerr 9189 (BM, K) !

Tongking : Mt. Bavi ; Lankok Valley, in forest, 12 March 1887, Balansa 2822 (K, P) !; ibid., Banton Valley, near Tu-vu, in forest, 27 Dec. 1887, Balansa 2823 (K, P) ! Phu Tho prov. ; Phu Ho forest, March 1923, Petelot 1332 (P) !; Phu Ho, Petelol 6111 (P) !; Bac Giang prov. ; Lang Met, May 1925, Petelot 6137 (P) !; Quangtu prov., Dong Tri, near Pho Lu (Laokay prov.), 1000 m., Jan. 1936, Poilane sine num, ( $\mathbf{K}, \mathbf{P}$ )!

Anvam : Tourane ; Jan. 1837, Gqudichuud 70 (P.) : Thua-thien prov, ; Lang Co, waterfalls and torrents, Eberhardt 2551 (K, P) $\stackrel{1}{2}$ ibid., Thua Lun, Eberñardt 2677 (P) ! Quang Tri prov, ; valley of the high river On-Bi, Eberhardt 2048 (P) ! Hné, West River, rocky mountain jungle, 100 m , only one plant seen, Feh. 1922, Squires 118 (P) Thua Thien prov. ; Cay chua, Luong Dien canton, in forest on sandy-clay soil, 4 Feb. 1920, Poilnne 934 (K, P) ! Haut Douai prov. ; Laonan eanton, fairly good clay soil, in forest, $1200 \mathrm{~m}, 5$ June 1933, Poilane 22,610 (P) ! Dony Tri, near Quangtri, forest, rather poor clayey-schistous soil, $900 \mathrm{~m}, 10$ March 1936, Poilane 25,314 (K, P) ! ; Nui Bach Ma Altitude Station, near Huć, 14 April 1939, Poilane 29.621 (P) : ; near the village Moi of Go-Oi, south-west of Quang Nam prov., granitic soil, $\pm 500 \mathrm{~m}, 22$ Feb. 1941, Poilane 31,468 (P) ! ; south of Quang Nam prov., near the village Moi of Mangtra, forest, granitic soil, $\pm 1500-1800 \mathrm{~m}, 26$ Feh. 1911, Poilane 31,815 (P) ! ; ibid., 1500 m , 27 Feb. 1941, Poilane 31,852 (P) ! ; between the villages Moi of MangLum and Tu inh (limit of Quangnam and Kontum provinces), large forest, granitic soil, elimate rainy, $1500-1810 \mathrm{~m}, 5$ Mareh 1941, Poilane 32,017 (P) ! Kontum prov., between Dak Dru Dak and Dak Bon Không, west of Dak Gley, primitive and high forest, good graniticschist soil, climate very wet, foggy and humid, $1000-1100 \mathrm{~m}, 30$ Jan. 1947, Poilane 32,908 (K, P) !

Hongkong, Formosa, Malaysia, Queensland.
Sect. 15. Lageniformes (Ohwi) Nelnes in Reinwardtia, 1 : 366 (1951).
Subsect. Lageniformes Ohwi in Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto Imp. Univ., ser. B, 11 ; 340 (1946).

Stems central or arising from the axils of basal leaves, slender or weak and very slender, subseapose, or leafy below. Leaves moderately to very much longer than the stems. Spikes usually few, terminal male, remainder androgynaeceous or female. Bracts foliaceous to subherbaceous ; sheaths sometimes subtubular or infundibuliform. Female glumes usually more or less oblong-ovate. Utrictes more or less lageniform or rhomhoid-lageniform, Achene with a
central transverse ridge, sometimes with an apical cylindrie neck, usually discoid-annulate hut sometimes truncate at the apex, 0,7-1 mm in diameter. Stigmas 3.

Stems eentral, developed from a leafy shoot ; lateral spikes often androgynaeceous :
Leaves 3-6.25 mm wide ; terminal spike $10-22.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, lateral androgynaeceous or temale ................ 49. C. breviscapa.
Leaves 1-3 mm wide ; terminal spike 8-10 mm long, lateral androgynaeeeous . .......................... 48. C. rhynchachaenium.
Stems axillary or lateral al the base ol a leafy shoot ; lateral spikes female :
Stems 5-30 em tall ; inflorencence 4.5-9.5 em long ; Iuteral spikes 1.2-2 em long .............................. 46. C. pleurocaula.

Stems $5-7 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall ; inflorescence $1-1.3 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; lateral spikes 0.5-1 em long .............................. 47. C. lageniformis.
46. Carex pleurocaula Nelmes.

Carex pleurocaula Nelmes in Kpll Bull. 1946 : 7, 26 (1946). Annam, Evrard 944.

Tufted. Rhizome very short, elothed with the fibrous remains of sheathing seales. Stems erect to suhereet at first, eurved and sometimes flexuous later, twisted, arising singly or more than singly from the axils of basal sheaths of old leaves, angles obtuse or compressed, $5-30 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth, with a few subherbaceous leaves and leafless sheaths near the base. Lenves 12 or more, arising from a short shoot, $20-50 \mathrm{~cm}$ long or longer, 4-7 mm wide, flat or margins revolute, apiees longly attenuated. Spikes 4-6, single, upper approximate or subapproximate and fustigiate, 3 lowest at nodes $2-3.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ apart, usually oeeupying the upper third to half of the stem, or the lowest remote, forming except for this basal spike, a loose, oblong inflorescence, 4.5-9.5 em long and 1-1.5 cm broad, terminal slenderly cylindric, acuminate towards the apex, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, denseflowered, slightly exceeding to slightly exceeded hy the uppermost lateral spike, remaining spikes female, $1.2-2 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $3-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, subdense-flowered, suberect to patulous, on seareely to rather longly exserted peduncles. Rhachis minutely setulose, especially on the angles. Bracts of the lower lateral spikes subherbaceous, mueh shorter than the whole inflorescenee, shorter to longer than their spikes, upper much redueed. Female glumes oblong, oblong-ovate, or ohlonglanceolate, flattish or involute-cymhiform, especially above, apex aeute to obtuse or very obtuse, $2-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, ligbt brown hut upper margins rather widely wbitish, midrib usually exeurrent in a flatish eiliolate mucro up to 0.75 mm long. Utricles more or less ellipsoid, ohovoid, or fusiform in the lower two-thirds,
sligilly constricled above, with a more slender upper lhird, which is more or less cllipsoid-tubiform or conic-tubiform, nol or scarcely angled, the whole utricle being more or less lageniform, $4.5-5.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.1-1.3 num broad, mullincrved, puberulous above or wholly subdensely hirtillous, straight, subpatulous, tapering below to a slightly rounded base, shorly lo rather longly stipinate, gradually tapering ahove to a flattish, $0.5-1$ mur Iong, ciliolale-selulose-margined, bidenlulale beak. Achene ohlong-ellipsoid, oblong-ohovoid, or rhomboid-quadrate-ovoid, angles prominent, usmally slighlly broadest just below the middle, along an interrupled rounded transverse ridge across the three faces, decply concave on the three faces below the ridge and on one above, lhe remaining two upper faces shallowly concave to slightly convex, 3-3.75 mu long, 1-1.2 mm broad, lapering below and abruplly contracled at the base into an oblong-lrigonous
 above from the transverse ridge, and, near the apex, subabruptly or abruptly constricted inlo an exlremely shorl (about 0.1 mm ) cylindric or trigonous-cylindric neek, $0.3-1.9 \mathrm{~mm}$ in diameter, which abruplly expands inlo an inverted-umbeliform, subtruncate, annulale, slightly involule-margined apex, neek and slipe sometimes bent, achene brown with pale angles, stipe, and neck. Style-base slightly pyramidally lhickened.

Tongking : Prov. of Roo Kay ; open forest, $\pm 200 \mathrm{~m}$, between the shoulder of the Lo Qui Ho and Chil Valley, July 1943, Petelot 8549 (K) !

An_am : Catmehay, ? 900 m, ? May ? 1874, Pierre (K) ! Dalat, in wood-mould, 29 June 1924, Evrard 944 (K) !, by Rohinson's arborelum, wooded clay slope, 1 Dec. 1924, Evrard 1969 (K) !

## 47. Carex lagenitormis Nelmes.

Carex lngeniformis Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1939 ; 658 (1939) et 1946 : 7, 26 (1940), - Thailand, Kerr 9647.

Tufled. Rhizome horizonlal, curved upwards al the end, short, clothed wilh the fibrous remains of shealhing scales. Stems erect at first, later curved and sometimes flexuous and twisted, lateral, arising singly from the base of a short, leaf-bearing shoot, angles compressed, $5-7 \mathrm{~cm}$ lall, weak, $0.0-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth, with few very small subherbaceons leaves near the base, surrounded, at the base, by very few leafless sheaths or cataphylls. Leaves aloul 12, arising from a short shool, rather crowded, $20-50 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $4-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flal or flattish, apex longly attenuated. Spikes (3) 4-5, single, in a fasligiale, more or less obpyramidal head which is $1-1.3 \mathrm{~cm}$ long and $1.2-1.3 \mathrm{~cm}$ broad, terminal much smaller than and hidden among the lateral spikes, which are female, $5-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long and $3-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, lax-to subdenseflowered, lower patulous to subpatenl, upper erect to suberect, on scarcely or shorlly exscrted peduncles. Bracts of the lateral spikes
subfoliaccous to subherbaceons, lower about twice the length of the whole inflorescence, upper thont equalling their spikes. Female glumes oblong-lanceolate, flattish or involute-cymbiform, especially above, pale, acute, rarely subobtuse, $2.25-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.8-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, whitish, midrib scarcely excnerent but forming a firm tip at the apex. Utricles rhomboid-lageniform-lanceolate, angles compressed, broadest below the middle with a secondary expansion shout halfway between this point and the apex of the beak, $4.5-5.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.1-1.75 mm broad, multinerved, puherulous, straight, patulous, tapering below to a slightly rounded base, very shortly stipitate, gradually tapering above to a flattish, $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, sometimes sparsely ciliolate-setosemargined, bidentulate beak. Achene rhomboid or quadrate-ovoid, angles prominent, broadest below the middle, along a prominent rounded transverse ridge across the three faces, deeply concave on the three faces above and below the ridge, abont 3 mm long, 1.1-1.2 mm broad, tapering below and abruptly contracted at the base into an oblong-trigonous pseudo-stipe, about 0.5 mm long, tapering gradually above from the transverse ridge, and near the apex rounded and abruptly constricted into an extremely sbort (about 0.1 mm ) cylindric neck, $0.3-0.9 \mathrm{~nm}$ in diameter, which ahruptly expands into an inverted-umbelliform, subtruncate, annulate, slightly involntemargined apex. Style-base pyramidally thickened.

Thalland : S.E. Thailand : Chantabun ; Kao Soi Dao, c. 1400 m , in evergrcen forest, 13 Dec. 1924, Kerr 9647 (K) !

The following taxa were published in the Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berl. 14: 191 (1938) :

Carex tristachya 'Thunb. var. psendopocilliformis R. Gross. Tonsking : Chapa, about 1500 m, Petelot 1795 , April 1925.

Carex ligata Boott var. indochinensis R. Gross. - Ibid., forest, Petelot 6140, Scpt. 1929.

Some time between the two world wars I saw the Berlin sheets of these plants and formed the opinion that they both belonged to a group 1 bave since raised to sectional rank from Ohwi's subsection Lageniformes, which includes C. ligata Boott but not C. tristachya Thunb. 1 further found that the two Petelot gatherings agreed closely with the description of C. gracilispica Hayata, a Formosan sedge which I bad not and bave not seen. The Berlin specimens abovementioned may not now exist, and the two numbers were not included in the 1ndochinese Carices loaned to me from Paris, so that I am mahle with confidence to place them precisely.
48. Carex rhynchachaenium Merrill.

Carex rhynchachaenimn C. B. Clarke ex Merrill in Bull. Dep. Bur. Gov. Labor. Manila No. 35, 5 (1905) ; Kükenth., 480 ; Nelmes, 368. Philippine Islands, Elmer 6983.

Densely tufted. Rhizome short. Stems subflexuous, central, $3.5-30 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.25-0.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth helow, scaberulous on
the more distinct angles above, surrounded, below the leaves, by fibrous remains of old leaf-sheaths. Lettees basal, crowded, longer than the stems, $1-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat-plicate or flattish, margins sometimes slightly revolute, apices longly attenuated; sheaths pubescent on the back and on the membranous front. Spikes 3-5, somewhat hidden among the leaves, upper 3 at approximate to more widely separated nodes but fastigiate or subfastigiate because of the lower being longerpeduncled, lower 1-2 remote and subradical from basal leaf-sheaths, cylindric, suberect, lax-flowered, terminal $8-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, rather less than 1 mm thick, others androgynaccoons, male part usually much shorter than the fenale, single, 6-15 mm long, female part 3-4 mm thick, upper on shortly lower on shortly to longly exserted pednncles; pednncles smooth or angles scaberulous. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaceous, exceeding to far exceeding the lerminal spike, hract of the upper spike much reduced, shorter to longer tban its spike; sheaths glabrons to minutely pubescent. Female glumes oblong-ovate to oblong-lanceolate, or triangular with a rounded apex to triangularacuminate and acute, cymbiform, margins sometimes involute above, 2-3 min long, 1-1.5 mm wide, nervose, pale brownisb, margins widely whitish-hyaline, glahrous to sparsely setulose, midrib not extending to the apex of the obtuse or rounded apices, reaching and sometimes excurrent from the acute apices in a smooth to hispidulous awn up to 0.5 mm long. Utricles rhomboid-lageniform, broadest along a rounded, girdling ridge at about 2 mm from the base, with a secondary rounded mitrate ridge just below the beak, $5.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.25-1.6 mm broad, distinctly multinerved, scarcely marginate, covered sparsely, or subdensely above, with minute pale bristles, hase glabrous, straight, suberect to patulous, subgradually tapering below to the suhrolund base, which is abruptly $0.25-0.4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long stipitate, lapering above and swelling into the secondary ridge, whence subabruptly beaked ; beak subconic, subterete or subcompressed, 0.75-1 mm long, very narrowly marginate, minulely hispidulous, bidentulate; teeth straight or slightly converging. Achene ovoid-ellipsoid, and slightly rhomboid from an interrupted, rounded transverse ridge below the middle, faces deeply concave below, flat to slightly convex above, becoming dark-spadiceous with whitish patches, angles pale, about 4 min long, $1.3-1.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, tapering below, base abruptly contracled into a cylindric-trigonous, $0.75-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long pale stipe, tapering above, apex subabriptly contracted into a cylindric, 0.75-1 mm long, $0.65-0.75$ (base) $-0.7-0.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ (apex) in diameter, pale or reddish brown, neck or beak, its apex pale, truncate, faintly undulale, hollowed out (not annulate). Style-base not or scarcely thickened, centred in the hollow apex of the beak of the achene.

Anvam: Ba-1)o, near Tourane, rare, 1400-1500 m., 7 March 1939, Poilane 29,285 (K, P) !

Philippine Islands.

## 49. Carex breviscapa C. B. Clarke.

Cares. bremiscapa C. B. Clarke in Hook. f., Fl. Brit. Ind. 6:736 (1894) ; Kükenth., 474 ; Nelnes, 369. - Ceylon, Thwaites 3781.

Tuited. Stems suherect, central, usmally more or less hidden in the crowded leaves and their sheaths, the rhachis only being visible, but sometimes some of the stem proper is free, $4-16 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, ahoul 1 mm thick, smooth. Leanes ralher numerous, basal, much longer than the stems, $3-6.25$ min wide, flat-plicate, apex attenuated, lowest reduced to leafless sheaths or their fibrous remains; sheaths brown. Spikes usually 5-7, single at each node, rarely up to abont 20 througb hranching, partly hidden amongst the leaves. approximate and fastigiate except the lower 1-2 which are farther apart and subfastigiate, cylindric, ereet or suberect, terminal $\mathbf{t - 2 . 2 5} \mathrm{cm}$ long, about 1 mm thick, lateral spikes female, or androgynacceous with the male part usually very much shorter than the female, 1-3 en long, fenale part 3-4 mm thick, lax-flowered, mpper subsessile of shortly peduncled, lower on rather shortly, lowest sometimes on longly, exserted peduncles; peduncles very slender, angles scaherulous. Bracts foliaceous, lower much exceeding the stem, upper much reduced, shorter than their own spikes to extending to the apex of the stem. Female glumes oblong or oblong-ovate, flattish to cymbiform with involute margins below, apex acule to rounded, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, slenderly nervose, pale hrownish-white, margins widely whitish-byaline above, centrally green-white striped, midrib scarcely extending to the apex or 1 mm hispidulously excurrent. Utricles rhomboid-lageniform, broadest along a rounded girdling ridge at about the middle, with a secondary rounded mitrate ridge just below the beak, distinctly angled, $3.5-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, multinerved, scarcely marginate, glabrons below, glabrescent or sparsely puherulous above, straight, suberect to patulous, tapering helow to a somewhat rounded hase and then abruptly stipitate, tapering above from the primary to the secondary ridge and then abruptly beaked ; beak subeonic, pla-no-convex or compressed, $0.5-1$ uming, hispid-puberulous, bidentulate; teeth straight. Achene more or less rhomboid, faces concave above and below a central horizontal ridge, especially below, 2.25-3 mm long, $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, tapering below to a subbulbously stipitate base, tapcring more gradually above from the central ridge to a broad, truncate ajuca, which has a discoid-annulate margin, becoming dark brown with pale stipe, tupex, and angles. Style-base sometimes slightly thickened.

Anxam : Dalat, ravine of the river Prenh, .6 Dec. 1924, Eurard 2069 (K. P)!

Ceylon, Formosa, Malaysi:a, Queensland.

Sect. 16. Mitratae Küikenth.
in Engl. Pflanzenr. 1V, $20: 458$ (1909).
Stems isually rather slender, shorl, and central. Bracts sheathing, Spikes few, terminal male, lateral female or, less often, androgynaeceous. Female glimes nsually oblong-obovate or oblong-ovate. Utricles usnally more or less ellipsoid. Achene mitrate, i.e. contracted and more or less discoid-annulate at the apex; beak straight. Stigmas 3.

Spikes $1-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, female $\mathbf{2 - 3} \mathrm{mm}$ thick; lower bracts longly or very longly sheathing; female glumes ovate or oblong-ovate; utricles $3-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long
50. C. cambodiensis.

Spikes $4-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, female $\mathbf{3 - 4} \mathbf{~ m m}$ thick; lower bracts shortly or very shortly sheathing ; female glumes obovate or oblong-ohovate ; utricles $2-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long .......................... 51. C. royleana.

## 50. Carex cambodiensis Nelmes.

Carex cambodiensis Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946 : 11, 26 (1946). 一 Cambodia, Poilane 23,139.

Densely tufted. Rhizome short. Stems erect or suberect, sometimes slightly curved and flexuous, obtusely to obscurely angled, 17-45 cm tall, $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smootl, including the rhachis, surrounded, below the leaves, by the fibrous remains of old leaf-sheaths. Leaves basal and subbasal, shorter to much shorter than the longer of the stems, 2-4 mm wide, flat, apex longly attenuated. Spikes 3-7, erect or suberect, situated on the upper third to half of the stem, lowest of ten with 1-2 smaller spikes at its base, others single at each node, slenderly cylindric, upper 3-4 approximate and fastigiate, lower more distantly spaced, lowest sometimes arising on a very lons and slender peduncle from a basal leaf-sheath, terminal $2-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1-1.5(2) \mathrm{mm}$ thick, remainder usually androgynaeceous hut sometimes wholly female, $1-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, male part much shorter than the female, female part $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, on searcely or shortly exserted peduncles; peduncles very slender, mainly smooth. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaccous, usually much shorter than but sometimes sligbtly exceeding the stem, upper bracts much reduced, subherhaceous or glumiform; sheaths brown, especially at the base, subampliate. Female glumes ovate or oblong-ovate, deeply cymbiform, apex msually subobtuse, sometimes subacnte or even acute, $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, brown with wide, whitish and thin margins, midrib and two adjacent nerves coalescing above and usually excurrent in a relatively stoutish minutely ciliolate-hispidulons awn up to 0.5 mm long. Utricles ellipsoid, $3-3.5 \cdot \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 1 mm broad, slenderly multinerved, narrowly marginate, glabrous, or sometimes glabrescent or minutely and spapsely scurfy or setulose above, including the margins, straight, becoming patulous, very shortly stipitate, gradually tapering above, except for a slightly inflated apex, into a beak which tapers, $0.2-0.4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long,
marginate, glabrous or minutely and sparsely scaberulous-margined, bidentulate. dchene oblong-ovoid or oblong-ellipsoid, faces concave, about 2.5 mm lons, about 1 mm broad, brown, sbortly stipitate, contracted at the apex into a sligbtly tapering, very short, stramineous, anmulate neck or beak, 0.5 mum wide and 0.25 mm long, which is truncate-intruse at the apex. Style-base slightly tbickened.

Cambodia: Bokor, Elephant Mtn., in very poor acid sandy soil, by a patb, $1004 \mathrm{~m} ., 4$ Dec. 1933 , Poilane 23,078 (K) ! ; ibid., Elepbant Mitn., on the new road between Bokor and the Cascade, poor sandy soil, 900 m ., 5 Dec. 1933 , Poilane 23,139 (K, P) !

## 51. Carex royleana Nees ex Wight.

Carex royteana Vees ex Wight, Contrib. Bot. Ind. 127 (1834); Boott, 11 lustr. 1 : 6, t. 19 (1858) ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Ft. Gên. Indo-Chine, 7 : 195 (1922). - India, Royle 36 and 152.

Carex boniana Bocck. in Allg. Bot. Zeitschr. 2: 190 (1896). Tongking, Bon.

Carex breviculmis B. Br. subsp. royleana (Nees ex Wigbt) Kükentb. in Engl. Pflanzenr. IV, 20 : $\mathbf{4 6 9}$ (1009).

Tufted. Rhizome extremely sbort. Stems erect, somewbat curved, or even flexuous, obtusely angled, $8-38 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.25-0.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ tbick, wholly smooth or angles scaberulous above and on the rbacbis. Leaves basal, mostly sborter to very mucb sborter than the stems, $0.9-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat to plicate-revolute, erect to somewbat curved, apices Iongly attentuated, lower reduced to ncarly bladeless sheaths, surrounded by the persistent fibrous remains of older leaf-sbeaths. Spikes 3-5, erect to patulous, closely contiguous to approximatc, $4-15 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, terminal slenderly fusiform or subeylindric, lateral spikes female, sbortly cylindric, 3-4 mm thick, sessile or subessile to very sbortly peduncled. Bracts of the lower 1-2 female spikes subfoliaceous, mucb exceeding the inflorescence, upper bracts mucb reduced, inconspicuous; sheaths pale and membranous at the moutb. Female glumes obovate or oblongobovate, cymbiform, apex sometimes subacute but often very obtuse to truncate-rotund, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.4-1.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, milky white, midrib green, coalescing with 2 adjacent nerves and excurrent in a tapering, ciliolate-bispidulous-margined awn, $0.3-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ellipsoid or obovoid-ellipsoid, obtusely to obscurely angled, 2-2.75 mm long, 1.1-1.2 mm broad, slenderly multincrved, very narrowly marginate, rather sparsely bispidulous-birtillous, straight, becoming patulous, sbortly stipitate, subgradually to subabruptly beaked; beak compressed-conic, $0 . \ddot{a}-0.9 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, scarcely or very narrowly marginate, glabrous to sparsely bispidulous, emarginate or scarcely bidentulate. Achene ellipsoid or obovoid, angles obtuse with the faces flattisb or convex above and deeply concave below, sometimes 1-2 of the 3 angles sunk into a cavity at the centre, $1.5-1.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 1 mm broad, becoming dark brown to cinercous-fuscous, scarcely or
very shortly stipitate, abruptly and very shortly beaked : beak dis-coid-annulate and $0.2-0.4 \mathrm{~mm}$ in diameter at the apex. Style-bise searcely or slightly thickened.

Tonghavg : West Tongking : in the neighbourhood of Hanoi, Bon.
Indix, China, Japan.
1 have not seen the Bon specimen hut Camus's description, so far as it goes, agrees with the type and other Indian specimens of C. royleana Nees ex Wight, so that 1 have ventured to include this species in my revison.

> Sect. 17. Radicales (Kükenth.) Nelmes
> in Reinotardtia, $1: 389$ (19a1).

Subsect. Radicales Kükenth. in Engl. Pflanzenr. IV, 20: 480 (I909).

Spikes 1-3 (4), often distantly spaced, lowest sometimes arising from a hasal leaf-sheath, indrogynaeeeous. Bracts usually sheathing, sometimes $2-3$ empty ones crowded below the terminal spike. Female glumes spongy-thickened and gibbous at the often strongly incurved basc, pale, margins erosc-ciliolate above. Ctricles strongly multinerved, margins eiliolate-hispidulons from the base upwards ; beak short, shortly bilobed. Sligmas 3.
Female part of spike 8-1I mm thiek; female glumes 4-5 min long;
utricles $6-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ........................ 52. C. pterocaulos.
Female part of spike 2-7 mm thick; female glumes 2.25-3 mm long; utrieles $3.5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long :
Leaves $3-\mathrm{HI} \mathrm{mm}$ wide : utricles $4.2 \mathrm{i}-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long

> 53. C. speciosa var. speciosa.

Leaves $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide; utricles $3.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long.
53 C. speciosa var. angustifolia.

## 52. Carex pterccaulos Nelmes.

Carex pterocanlos Nelmes in Hook.. Ic. Pl. 35 : t. 3467 (1947). Burma, Russell (Bot. Surv. Ind. Field No. 1845).

Rhizome and base of stem unknown. Portion of stem present ereet or suberect, angles with widc wings, $20-35 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $3.5-4 \mathrm{n}$ nu hroad (including the wings, the stem proper being about half this breadth), rather soft, angtes smooth or sparsely scabrid below, subdensely scabrid towards the apex. Lower leapes unknown. 3-5 situated on the lower part of the portion of stem present, much or very much longer than the stem, $9-11.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flattish, septatenodulose above, upper surface rough with small protuberances and setae, apex attenuated. Spikes 1-2, usually I, the second (lateral) represented hy an empty bract, at nodes 2-6 eur apart, 2.5-4 cm long, erect or suberect, lateral usually sessile, sometimes very shortly pe-
duncled, temale part ellipsoid-cylindric to ovoid, 8-11 mm thick, usually longer than the male part, which is cylindric but tapering above, $3-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick. Bract of the lateral spike, or cmpty bract, foliaceous, much exceeding the stem, with 2 basal membranous auricles in front, sometimes united into a sheuth, its base sometimes transversely crimped, also $2-3$, usually 3 , empty bracts, the lower $1-2$ subioliaceous, the uppermost subfoliaceons or setaceous, all crowded below and exceeding, and the uppermost apparently suhtending, the terminal spike. Female glames oblong with a triangular upper third. or oblong-ovate and acuminate, cymhiform or sub-conduplicate, especially below, sometimes flattish above, apex acute or subacute, $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 2.5-3 mm wide, glabrons, conspicuously nervose, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves coalescing above and forming a stoutish tip at the apex. Ufricles ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid, compressed-trigonoms or trigonous, the ventral face wider than each half of the angled dorsal face, 6-7 mm Iong, 2.5 -2.75 mm broad, marginate, dorsally glabrous or sparsely scurfy-hispidulous towards the apex, ventrally whitish-hispidulous above, glabrous or glabrescent helow, slightly incurved, becoming suberect to patulous, suhgradually or subabruptly tapering below into an oblong or slightly tapering basal part about $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, with a rounded-truncate, scarcely stipilale base, gradually tapering ahove ; beak compressed-cylindric, gradually tapering, marginate, hispidulous-margined below, glabrous or glabrescent above. Achene ellipsoid but tapering below, or orbicular-obovoid-ellipsoid, angles very prominent, palish, faces concave, dark brown, $4.5-4.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long (including stipe and beak), $2.3-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, base subabruptly cylindric or trigonous-cylindric, palish, 1 mm long stipitate, apex abruptly beaked; beak trigonous-cylindric, inflexed, 0.75 mm long, palish, apex slightly thickened or discoid-annulate. Style-base Irigonous, hispidnlous, thickened.

Lower Burma: Tavoy; head waters of Sedi Chaung, 13 Sept. 1920, P. T. Russell (Bot. Surv. Ind. Field No. 1845) (CAL, K)!

This is a striking plant and a very distinct member of its section because of its widely winged stems, its empty bracts, and the very stout female part of its spikes.

## 53. Carex speciosa Kuntli var. speciosa.

Carex speciost Kunth, Enum. Pl. 2 ; 504 (1837); Kükenth., 481 ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7: 197 (1922) ; Nelmes, 390, var. speciosa. - India, Wallich 3391.

Carex conrtallensis Nees apud Boott, Illustr. 1:52, I. 138 (1858). - India, Wight 991.

Tufted. Rhizome short. Stems erect, oblique or somewbat curved, angles subacute to very narrowly winged, $4-55 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, slender ( $0.5-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick) smooth or finely scaberulous throughoul, clolhed at the base, below the leaves by withered semifibrous leaf-sheaths.

Leaves subhasal, mostly longer or much longer than the stems, 3-11 mm wide, flat or flatish-plicate, margins sometimes revolute, often septale-nodulose, apices longly attenuated. Spikes 1-3 (4), at nodes $5-10 \mathrm{~cm}$ or more apart, lowest sometimes arising from a basal leafsheath, more or less cylindric, $1-4 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, femate part $4-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, usually much longer than but sometimes ahout as long as the male parl, which is slender, tapering to an acute apex, on usually shortly exserted peduncles ; peduncles acutely angled, usually smooth. Bracts of the lateral spike or spikes foliaceous, usually exceeding the stem, sheathing; shealhs nembranous in front; bract of the terminal spike glumiform, amplexicaul or shortly sheathing, aristate or suhherbaceous. Female glumes oblong-ovate, deeply cymbiform, apex often obtuse, sometimes subacute or even acute, $2.5-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, aboul 2 mm wide, glabrous, brownish ncrvose, midrih prominent, scarcely or about extending to a firm tip at the apex. l'tricles ellipsoid or ellipsoid-lancoolate, ventral face much wider than each half of the angled dorsal face, $4.25-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $2.25-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ hroad. narrowly marginate, smooth or slightly scurfy, dorsally glabrous, ventrally glahrous or whitishhispidulous above, straightish or slightly curved, suberect or patulous, base spongy-turgid, scarcely stipitate, gradually beaked above; beak suhtrigonous or plano-conrex, glabrescent or ventrally minutely hispidulous. Achene ohovoid, oblong-obovoid, or ellipsoid, angles prominent, pale, faces flattish to conrave, becoming dark brown, $3-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 2 mm broad, base abruptly or subabruptly, shortly stipitale, apex rounded, abruptly and very shortly heaked. Siyle-base pyramidally thickened.

Thalland-Bupma border : Tripagodas, about 40 km , north of Wangka on sandy soil, 280 m., 9 May 1946, Wichian (Kwae Noi River Basin Exped. 1946, No. 4001 (K) !

Thalland: N. Thailand; Chiengmai, Doi Sutep, open ground. $330 \mathrm{~m} ., 28$ July 1911, Kerr 1929 (BM, K) ! Cent. Thailand; Saraburi, Menam Sak, in mixed deciduons forest, $\pm 30 \mathrm{~m} ., 6$ June 1923, Kerr 7062 (BM, K) ! ; Pen. Thailand ; Prachuap, Kao Ngoen, Payawn, evergreen forest, $\pm 200 \mathrm{~m} ., 8$ July 1926 , Kerr $10,905(\mathrm{~K})$ ! ; Langsuan, Takaw, 13 dune 1928, Put 1629 (K) !

Toxgermg : W. Tongking ; Hao Nho, on mountains near Ninh Binh, 1883-85, Bon 724 (P) ! ; on the mountains of Nhan Phan, Bon 1316.

Las : Exped. Mc-liong, 1866-68, Paklaẽ, Thorel 2949 (P)!
Cambona: Compong Chalnang, Iuly 1921, Petelot 239 (P) !
Cochix China: [without precise locality] Pierre (P) !
fndia, Sumatra, Java.
C. courtallensis Boott, based on Wight 991 from south India, is in my opinion conspecific with G. speciosa. Its leaves are no wider than those of the latter species. There is, bowever, an allied plant in India with wider leaves which Kükenthal, crroneously as I think, associated with Boolt's epithet. There is a similarly wide-leaved plent
from Thailand (Chiengmai, Doi Sutep, evergreen jungle, 900 m. ., 6 Jnne 1914, Kerr 3226), at Kew, too immature for one to be certain as to its identity or otherwise with the Indian plant, and E. G. Camus cites gatherings by Pierre and Thorel from Tongking, which may be the same thing. Until more and better material is available, both from India and 1ndo-China, the correet treatment of these wide-leaved plants must wait.

Var. ? angustifolia Boott, 1llustr. 1: 52 (1858). - 1ndia, Wight 3175 ; J. D. Hooker.

Tufted. Rhizome slender, short. Stems erect or somewhat curved, $7-20 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.3-0.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, sniooth, clothed, below the leaves, by fuscous semi-fibrous leaf-sheaths. Leaves basal and suhbasal, mostly longer than the stems, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, margins strongly revolute, apices altenuated. Spikes $1-2$, widely spaced when 2 , more or less cylindric, $\mathbf{1 - 2} \mathbf{~ c m}$ long, female part $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, usually longer or much longer than hut sometimes about as long as the slender, tapering male part, second spike on an exserted, slender, smooth peduncle. Bract of the lateral spikes foliaceons, exceeding or exceeded by Ihe stem, sheathing. Female ghomes ovate or oblong-triangular, deeply cymhiform, apex subacute to obuse, $2.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, slenderly brownish nervose, midrib not excurrent. Itiricles (immature) obovoid but tapering below, $3.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.25 mm broad, very narrowly marginate, sparsely hispidulous, mainly in longitudinal lines, straightish or slightly curved, suberect, scarcely or shortly and spongy stipitate, subabruptly beaked ; beak subcylindric, narrowly marginate, glabrescent or sparsely hispidulons-margined. Achene (only 1 examined) oblong-ellipsoid, 2 mm long, 1 mm broad. scarcely stipitate or beaked. Style-base thickened.

Tongring: Chapa, massif of the Sang la Van Chapa, humus amont rocks, Aug. 1930, Petelot $62 \mathbf{t 2}$ (P) ! ; calcareous rock fissures, $\pm 1800 \mathrm{~m} .$, smmmit of Sang la Van, Chapa, July 1943, Petelot 8543 (K) '

India.
This is a stilt smalter plant than the typical lndian form of this variety, but I am unwilling to give it a scparate epithet now because of the great polymorphism of C. speciosn and its need of special study.

Sugt, 18. Rhomboidales Kïkenth. in<br>Engl. Pflanzenr. IV, 20 : 622 (1909).

Stems often lateral. Leaves often wide, flat. Spikes 2-6, terminal male, cylindric or clavate. lateral female or androgynaeceous, lax- to subdense-flowered. Bracts usually short, sheathing. Female glumes more or less oblong to lanceolate, fulvous or whitish, muticous to longly aristate. Utricles rhomboid, ellipsoid, or obovoid, sometimes subinflated, often large, multinerved, usually subabruptly beaked; beak long or very long, bidentate. Achene ellipsoid to obovoid, faces
often flattish above, convex at the middle and concave below, often medianly sunk into a cavity on the angles, apex of beak often discoidannulate. Style-base usually much thickened. Stigmas 3.
Leaves $3-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide; spikes $1-1.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; fenale glumes $5-5.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long
56. C. ? hoozanensis.

Leaves $5-22 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide; spikes $2.5-8 \mathrm{~cm}$ long ; female glumes $2.75-5$ mm long :
Utricles ellipsoid, 7-10.5 mm long, glabrous ; achene ellipsoid, 4-5.5 min long, apex discoid-annutate .......... 54. C. anomocarya.
Utricles obovoid, $\bar{a}-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, sparsely pubescent ; achene obovoid, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, apex not discoid-annulate...... 55. C. thibetica.

## 54. Carex anomocarya Nelmes.

Carex anomoctrya Nehmes in Kew Bull. 1950: 202 (1950) ; Nelmes, 383. - Java, Winckel 1692 B.

Carex manca Boolt var. contigua R. Gross in Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berl. 14 : 193 (1938). - Tongking, Petelot 6127.

Carex harlandit Boott f. longibracteata Gross in Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berl. 14 : 193 (1938). - Tongking, Petelot 1323.

Loosety tufted. Rhizome short. Stems central, erect, angles obtuse to acute, $30-70 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smootb, including the rhachis. Leaves basal, most nuch exceeding the stems, $5-22 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, apices attennated, not or only slightly septate-nodulose. Spikes 3-4, uppermost lateral spike rarely twimned, erect, terminal stenderly cylindric, 2.5-6 cm long, its «peduncle » abruptly much more slender than the rest of the stem, lateral spikes female, oblong-cylindric, $3.5-8 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $6-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, all except lowest approximate and fastigiate including the male spike, lowest often distant, on shortly or very shortly exserted peduncles; peduncles smooth. Bracts of the lateral spikes foliaceous, decreasing rapidly in size from lowest to uppermost, from not nearly reaching to exceeding the apex of tbe terminal spike, shortly sheathing; sheaths pale and membranous in front or at the mouth, snbampliate ; male spike ebracteate or lract in form of longawned glume. Female glumes oblong, sometimes gradually narrowing upwards, rarely oblong-lanceolate, cymbiform to flattish, apex subtruncate or subbilobed-emarginate, rarely more gradually merging into the awn, $3-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, dirty-wbite, marginal third on each side thin and nerveless, ciliolate round the apex, central part thickened by midrib and 2 equally strong adjacent nerves, which converge upwards and coalesce at or beyond the apex in a tapering, smooth or scaberulous-margined awn, 2-10 mm long. Utricles distor-ted-ellipsoid, the surface being uneven with concavities and convexities corresponding to the surface of the achene, subinflated, $7-10.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 2-2.8 mm broad, glabrous, scarcely marginate, straigbt, becoming subpatulous or patulous, base spongy but scarcely stipitate, sub-
Memoines di Musetut. - Botantotik, t. IV.
12
gradually or suhabruptly beaked; benk compressed, $2.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, basally inflated, scarcely tapering upwards, glabrous, dorsally narrowly and ventrally broadly pale-grooved, green-margined; teeth lanceolate, $0.75-1.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, diverging, pale, nearly smooth; mouth not oblique. Achene ellipsoid, distorted-trigonous, $4-5.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.8-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, faces flatish above, convex in the middle, concave below, angles deeply sunk into a cavity at the centre, abruptly, shortly, pale, and sometimes bent-stipitate, abruptly or subabruptly beaked; beak cylindric, 0.5-1 mm long, sometimes flexuous, expanding into a discoid-annulate pale apex.

Tonghing : Cho bo, 4 dpril 1909, Alleizette (P) ! massif of Tam Dao, $\pm 900 \mathrm{~m} .$, Jan. 1922, Petelot 423 ; ibid., $\pm 900 \mathrm{~m} .$, Feb. 1923 , Petelot 1323, partim (P) ! ; ibid., forest path, $\pm 1200 \mathrm{~m} .$, April 1930, Petelot 6127 (B, ? destroyed) ; ibid., humid forest, $\pm 1100 \mathrm{~m} .$, Dec. 1930, Petelot 6131 (BOG) !

Annam : massif of Lang-Bian, Grand Piton Lang-Bian near the village of Reneur, $1500-2000$ m., 15 Feb. 1916, Chevalier 30,868 (P) : Prov. of Quang Tri ; massif of Dong Che, 700 m ., soil clayey, forest, 22 May 1924, Poilane 11,282 (P) ! ; Prov, of Dong Tri, under ancient forest, rather poor clayey-schistous soil, $800-900 \mathrm{~m}$., 11 March 1936, Poilane 25,336 (P) ! ; Nui Bach Ma station, near Huê, ancient forest, $1400 \mathrm{~m} ., 12$ April 1939, Poilane $29,620,29,621$ (P) ! [without locality], Poilane 32,833 (P) ! Prov. of Kontum ; Nui Dai Ding, near Dak Gley, granitic soil, 1200 m., 21 Jan. 1947, Poilane 32,844 (K, P) !

Hainan, Sumatra, Java,
I have not seen Petelot numbers 423 and 6127, and place them here with some diffidence.

## 55. Carex thibetica Franch.

Carex thibeticn Franch., Pl. David. 2: 141 (1888) et in Nout. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat., Paris, 3. sér., $9: 177$ (1897)! Kïkenth., 626, fig. 106, A-E ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gèn. Indo-Chine, $7: 199$, fig. 29 (1-4) (1921). - China, Moupine, David.

Tufted, Rhizome short, stout. Stem suberect to curved-flexuous, arising singly from lower leaf-axils, angles obtuse, $25-55 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, 0.5 1.25 mm thick, sinooth, clothed with subherbaceous, sheathing, shortbladed acuminate leaves which are similar to the bracts and much smaller than the foliage leaves. Leaves arising from a short shoot, mostly slightly shorter to somewhat longer than the stems, erect to oblique, sometimes slightly curved, $10-18 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, apices acuminate to attenuated, lower shorter-bladed and spadiceous at the base, not or scarcely sheathing. Spikes 3-5, single, upper subapproximate and subfastigiate, lower more distantly spaced, $3-6.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, terminal slenderly cylindric but tapering above, lateral androgynaeceons, suberect, male part a little longer to a little shorter than the female part, upper on scarcely to shortly lower on longly exserted peduncles; peduncles
very slender. Bracts consisting mainly of a long sheath, the longly acuminate blade being subherbaceous and much shorter than the spike. Female glumes usually lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, sometimes ovate, cymbiform-incurved to flattish above, apex acute or subacute, rarcly subobtuse, $2.75-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, dirty white to reddish-fulvous, especially above, inargins not whitishhyalinc, midrib nsually cxcurrent in a smooth awn up to 1 mm long. Utricles obovoid, inflated-trigonous, $5-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, very narrowly marginate, sparsely or very sparsely and shortly hispi-dulous-pubesecnt, straightish, becomins patulons, shortly stipitate, abruptly or subabruptly beaked ; benk coupressed, scarcely or slightly tapering, $2-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, often slightly basally or subbasally inflated, glabrous or glabrescent, very narrowly to scarcely marginate; teeth lanccolate, $0.4-0.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, diverging, pale, smootb. Achene obovoid or oblong-obovoid, distorted-trigonous, $\mathbf{2 - 3} \mathrm{mm}$ long, 1.25-1.5 mm broad, faces flattish above or somewhat convex, especially at the middle, angles decply smink into a cavity at the centre, abruptly, shortly, pale and sometimes bent-stipitate, abruptly or subabruptly very shortly extremely bent, pale beaked, apex not discoid-annulate.

Laos : near Attopeu, Harmand.
China.
Harmand's specimen is unknown to nie and 1 add it here on the authority of E. G. Camus in Lecome, FI. Gen. Indo-Chine. A description of the species is given above.

## 56. Carex ? hoozanensis Hayata.

Carex? hoozanensis Hayata, Ic. Pl. Formosa, $10: 67$, fig. 44 (1921). Formosa, Hoozan, Hayata.

Densely tufted. Stems apparently lateral, erect to oblique, $8-30 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $0.5-0.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick throughout or broadening above to 8 mm , smooth below, rough just below the inflorescence. Leaves on short sterile shoots, about as long as the longer stems to much exceeding them, $3-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, apices attenuated. Spikes (2-) 3, upper approximate and fastigiate and forming a terminal inflorescence $2-2.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, or lowest rarely more distant, terminal erect, cylindric, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, apex acuminate, lateral spikes female, erect or suberect, 1-1.3 cm long $3-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick on shortly to scarcely exserted peduncles; peduncles and thachis smooth to hispidulous on the angles. Bracts of the female spikes subfoliaceous, erect to oblique, lower exceeding the apex of the male spike, shortly sheatbing ; sheaths subampliate, densely hispidulous, mouth bilobed-truncate ; lowest glume of male spike long-awned. Femole glumes lanccolate or oblong-lanceolate, flattish to cymbiform, acuminate, apex usually narrowly bilobed-truncate but sometimes subacute, $5-5.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $2-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, pale, tinged greenish above and brownish below, thin except for a tbicker, greenish,
Mémoines pu Mubéus. - Botanigue, t. IV.
narrow central stripe, midrih and 2 adjaeenl nerves eoaleseing above and excurrent, from a point a little helow the apex of the glnme, in a hispidulous-margined awn, 1.3-2.5 mm long. L'tricles rather immature, narrowly ellipsoid, eompressed trigonous, the only one nearly mature 9.5 mm long, 2 mm broad, not marginate, thabrons, straight to slightly eurved above, subpatulous, tapering to a shortly and stoutly hrownstipitate base, tapering ahove and slightly expanding into a buibous apex, whieh is subabriptly heaked ; ben $\dot{k}$ narrowly marginate, about 3 mm long, palish; teeth linear, slender, $0.8-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, minutely hispidulous-margined ; mouth slightly dorsally oblique. Achene Conly 1 examined - from the most mature utricle) ellipsoid, angles compressed, 5.25 mm lons, 2 mm hroad, angles deeply sunk into a eavity at the eentre, shortly stipitate, abruptly and longly beaked; beak Irigonous with eoneave sides, alout 0.4 mm thick, bent to the right at the base and bent baek to the left near tbe apex, slightly twisted, apex expanded 0.6 mm in diameter, discoid-annulate, pale.

Tongrivg : Massif of Tam Dao, $\pm \mathbf{9 0 0} \mathrm{m}$., Dee. 1930, Petelot 6129 (BOG)!

## Formosa.

The following plant may helong here hut it is too immature to be determined with eertainty.

Annam : Vinh prov., massif of Len Ca, near the Song Tong, calcareous rock, $\pm 390$ in., 27 Jtty 1929, Poilane 16,469 (P) !

Sect. 19. Tumidae Kükenth.
in Engl. Pflanzenr. IV, 20 : 611 (1909).
Terminal spike male or gynaecandrous, lateral spikes female or androgynaeceous, ereet, rarely cernuous. Bracts sheathing or not. l'tricles subinflated-trigonons, patulous to patent, sometimes nitidous, pluri- or multinerved. Style-base not or slightly thiekened. Stigmas 3.

Stems often hispidulots on the three sides towards the apex;
female glumes 1-1.8 mm long; utrieles bispidulous

> 58. C. nemostacheys.

Stems glahrous on the sides; female glumes $1.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long; utrieles glabrous:
Braets sheathing the stem ; Icaves $4-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide; female glumes 1.75-3 mm long . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 59. C. aedorrhampha.

Bracts not or scareely sheathing the stem; leaves 6-11 mm wide ; female glumes $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long .... 57. C. baviensis.

## 57. Carex baviensis Franch.

Carex baviensis Franch. in Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat., Paris, 3 sér. 10 : 77, t. 8, fig. 2 (1898) ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. 1ndo-Chine, 7 : 198, fig. 28 (9-12) (1922) ; Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946 : 13, 27 (1946). - Tongking, Bulansa 2825.

Tufted. Siem erect, angles very prominent, narrowly winged above, faces usually concave, smooth excepl the scaberulous angles of the rhachis, 58 cm tall, about 2.5 mm thick throughout. Leaves basal and subhasal, lowest reduced to a few leafless sheaths or cataphylls, and one leaf about half-way up the stem, shorter than to nearly cqualling the stem, 6-11 mm wide, flat. Spikes 5, erect or suberect, possibly suhcernuous, upper approximate, lower subapproximatc, denseflowered, cylindric, forming a terminal inflorescence about 10 cm long, terminal male, 6 cm long, about 1 mm thick, lateral spikes female, or androgynaeceons with male apices much shorter than the female bases, $3.5-7.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $4-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, scarcely to rather longly peduncled, lower scarcely laxer towards the base; peduncles stoutish, lower narrowly winged, smooth or scaberuloss on the wings. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaceous, much excceding the stem, upper bracts very much reduced, shorter to much shorter than their spikes, not or scarcely sheathing. Female glumes oblong-obovate to spathulate, flattish ahove, apex bilohed-emarginate, $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 0.75 mm wide, thin, whitish or dirty-white, midrib, with two adjacent nerves forming a thicker central stripe, coalescing above, excurrent in a gradually tapcring, of ten curved, hispidulously-margined awn 1-1.5 mm long. Utricles more or less ellipsoid, $3-3.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, distinetly multinerved, glabrous, narrowly marginate, straight, light brown, reddish-brown spotted, base spongy-thickened but not stipitate, subgradually narrowing at the apex into a beak which is subterete, very gradually tapering, about 1 mm long, glabrous, not inflated, rather pale; month oblique, entire to bidentulate. Achene ellipsoid or obovoid-ellipsoid, angles obtıse, faces flattish, $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 0.9 mm broad, not stipitate, erostrate.

Tongeing : Mt. Bayi, margins of forests, 19 .Iuly 1886, Balnnsa 2825 (K, P) !

Kükenthal (Englex, Planzenreich, IV, $20: 620: 1909$ ) placed this Balansa gatbering under C. japonica Thunb. var. chlorostachys (Don) Kükenth.
58. Carex nemostachys Steud.

Carex nemostachys Steud. in Flora, 29 : 23 (1846) ; Kükenth., 615 ; Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946:12, 27 (1946).-Japan, Göring 13.

Carex excurva Boott, lllustr. 1: 57, t. 150 (1858). - India, Hooker and Thomson.

Rhizome longly crceping, clothed with large sheathing scales or their fibrous remains. Stems erect, angles prominent, often acute, faces flattish or shallowly concaye, $30-83 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth below, angles scabrid above, often scaberulous on the 3 faces at the apex and throughout the rhachis, especially near the nodes, surrounded at the base with a few palc hrown to fuscous leafless sheaths and their fibrous remains. Leaves on the lower third to
half of the stem, mostly much exceeding the stem, 4- 11 mm wide, apparently distichous, conduplicate below, fat or flattish ahove, longly sheathing; sheaths brown, thinly membranous, readily fraying in front into strips or herring-hone-shaped fibres, month concave. Spikes 5-7 (9), erect or suberect, less often slightly cernnons, approximate to subapproximate and fastigiate or subcorymbose, except the lowest which is sometimes more distant, cylindric, dense-flowered, lower often laxer towards the base, forming a terminal inflorescence $\mathbf{7 . 5 - 2 5} \mathrm{cm}$ long, terminal male, pale, rarely a shorter one just below it, $4-12.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $1.5-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, lateral female, fuscous, $3-14 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $\mathbf{4 - 7} \mathrm{mm}$ thick, all sessile or subsessile, or lower shortly peduncled, less commonly lowest with a peduncle nearly 4 cm long; pedunctes smooth or sparsely covered with small pale bristly hairs, angles smooth or sparsely scabrid. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaceous or subfoliaceons, exceeding or exceeded by the terminal spike, upper bracts subherbaceous, shorter than their spikes or glnmiform with long awns, none sheathing, except thist of the lower at least hasal pale auricles surround the stem and are concave in front, lowest less commonly shortly sheathing. Cladoprophylls well developed, probably due to the bracts not sheathing the stem in the upper female spikes, utriculiform below, bright-reddish and split open shove. Female glumes lanceolate, oblonglinceolate or oblong-orate, cymbiform, apex subacule to very obtuse, 1-1.8 mm long, 0.3-1 mm wide, very thin, glabrous, whitish, midrib and two strong adjacent nerves, coatescing ahove, excurrent in a flattisb, hispidnlons-margined awn, $1-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ellipsoid, ellipsoid-obovoid, or obovoid, 3-4 mm long, about 1 mm broad, slenderly pluri-nerved, scircely marginate, hispidulous but sparsely so below, light olive brown, scarcely stipitate, apex abruptly or subabruptly heaked; beak slishtly tapering, subterete, 1-1.75 mm long, hispidulous, usually more or less reflexed, sometimes straightish; mouth oblique, glahrous, pale with a reddish base, spex entire, becoming erose. Achene obovoid, ellipsoid-obovoid, or oblong-obovoid, faces shallowly concive, especially below, $1.25-2 \mathrm{~nm}$ long, $0.8-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, scarcely stipitate, a very short but bent and twisted beak at the apex. Style-base bent and sometimes slightly twisted. Stigmas long find slender, reddish.

Thalland : E. Thailand ; Korat, Bukanum, on sandbank in stream, c. 400 m., 5 . 1 an .1925, Kerr 9847 (BM, K) !

Assim, Bengal, Upper Burms, China, Ispin.

## 59. Carex oedorrhampha Nelmes.

Carex adorrhampha Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1939: 659 (1939); Nelmes, 396, - New name for C. tumida Boott.

Carex tumida Boott, Illustr. 1 : 66, t. 181 (1858) ; C. B. Clarke, 16 ; Kükenth., 615 ; non C. tumida Beilschm. (1850). - India, Hooker $f$. Tufted. Stems erect, angles prominent, faces often concave, 50 114 cm tall, $1.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, scarcely more slender upwards,
smooth, including most of the rhachis, which is sometimes scaberulous ahove. Leeques basal, with t-2 higher up, subdistichons, lower basal ones short-bladed, few of the lowest reduced to reddish-purple sheaths, most leaves about as long as the stem, $4-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, conduplicate below, flattish to plicate above, apices longly attenuated ; sheaths of ten dark reddish-brown or reddish-purple, membranous in front and reatily fraying into thin strips. Spikes $4-8$, erect or suberect, or subcernuous, upper approxinate and fastigiate, lower or lowest distant, rarely one with ti small spike at its base. cylindric, subdenseflowered, lower sometimes laxer lowards the base, $2-12 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, forming a terminal inflorescence $9-90 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, terminal male, $1-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, lateral spikes female, 4-7 min tinick, uncommonly androgynaeceous with male apices 5-7 min long, upper on scarcely or shortly, lower on longly or very longly exserted peduncles; peduncles rather slender, usually hispidulous, especially on the angles. Bracts of the lateral spikes usually foliaceous and much exceeding the stem, but uppermost sometimes much reduced, upper shortly lower longly to very longly sheathing ; bract of the male spike short, setaceous to subfoliaceous, half or more as long as the spike ; sheaths ferrugineous and often scabrid at the mouth, otherwise glabrons or sparsely scurfyscabrid. Female glumes oblong-lanceolate to ovate lanccolate, cymbiform, apex often truncate-ohtuse, $1.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, l-1.5 mm wide, glabrous or sparsely hispidulous in places, especially near the midrib, whitisb or pale, sometimes with castaneous spots and patches, margins irresularly whitish, midrih, with 2 adjacent coalescing nerves, excurrent in a sparsely hispidulous or scrrulate-margined awn, 0.75-2 mm Iong. Utricles obovoid-ellipsoid or ellipsoid, 3-3.75 mm long, 1-1.25 mm broad, raised pluri-nerved, glabrous, narrowly marginate, straight, lurid, becoming fuscous-brown, not or scarcely stipitate, subgradually or subabruptly beaked ; beak subterete, 1-1.3 mm long, glabrous, narrowly marginate, palish, gradually tapering but slightly to conspicuously inflated at or below the midule ; mouth minutely notched, becoming crose and often suhentire. Achene ellipsoid or slightly oblong-ellipsoid, angles prominent, faces flattish, or concave below, $2-2.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.9-1.2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, minutely puncticulate, scarcely stipitate, heaked; beak cylindric, about 2 mm long, straight or bent. Stigmas small and caducous.

Thalland : N. Thailand ; Chiengmai, Doi Intanon, $\pm$ open swampy ground, 2 May 1921, Kerr 5317 (BM, K) :

Annam : Thai Ngayaen prov. ? Don Du, Eberhardt 3950 (K)!
Dran, 14 June 1921, Hayata 898 (K, P) :
India, China, Malaysia.
Sect. 20. Hiriae Tuckerm.,
Enum. Meth. 14 (1843).
Rhizome longly creeping. Stems leafy only in the lower third. Leaves septate-nodulose ; sheaths splitting in front into herring-bone
shaped fibres. Spikes 4-8 (12) mpper 2-5 (7) males others female. Bracts foliaceous, only lowest or lower sheathing. Female ghanes macronate or aristatc. Ufricles often turgid or suhinflated-trigonous, strongly nerved, usually hatry-hispidulous, beak bidentate or oblique at the apex. Achenes often with prominent angles and llat or concave faces, beak often hent. Stigmas 3 .
Awns of female gltumes $1.5-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long : utricles $4-6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, heak $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long : achenes ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid
62. C. sacerdotis.

Awns of female glumes $0-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long : utricles $\mathbf{3 . 5 - 5} \mathrm{mm}$ long, beak $0.75-1.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ; achenes ovoid, ohlanceolate, ellipsoid or oblong-ellipsoid :
Leaves $5-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ; female glumes oblong-elliptic, 3.25-4 mm long : utricles obovoid or ellipsoid, gradually beaked, mouth extremely dorsally obligue ............... 60. C. chaetogyne.
Leaves $2-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide ; female glumes ovate, ovate-lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate $2.5-3.5 \mathrm{~min}$ long : utricles usually ovoid or oblong-ovoid, usnally abruptly beaked, mouth not or scarcely oblique
61. C. fedia.

## 60. Carex chaetogyne Nelmes.

Carex chatogyne Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946 : 9. 27 (1946)., Thuiland, Kerr 5094.

Not tufted. Rhizome curved-ascending, clothed with the fibrous remains of sheathing scales. Stem erect, angles subacute, 56 cm tall, about 1.5 mm thick above the basal sheathed part smooth, including the rhachis, snmronnded at the base by the withered remains of sheaths. Leaves basal and subhasal, mostly exceeding the stems, $5-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flatish, with margins sometimes revolute above ; sheaths pale brown, thinly membranous in front. Spikes $8_{\text {s }}$ erect to subpatulons, upper 6 contiguons to approximate, or subapproximate, lower 2 at nodes about 8 cnt apart, binate at a middle node, others single, cylindric, $1-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ long. $3-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ thick, dense-flowered except lower 2 which are sublax towards the base, all sessile except the lowest which is on a smooth exserted peduncle, upper 5 male or lowest of these androgynaeceous, lower 3 female. Female glumes oblong-elliptic, cymbiform, apex obtuse, usually very obtuse or bilobed-ennarginate, $3.25-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, ghabrons, whitish with a stibmarginal brownish zone, margins becoming erose, midrih and 2 strong adjacent nerves, coalescing above, cxcurrent in a flattish, smooth or finely ciliolatemargined awn, 1-1.5 mm long. Ctricles obovoid or ellipsoid, obseurely trigonous, 4-4.5 mm long, 1.4-1.6 mm broad, scarcely marginate, densely pale subadpressed-hispidulous, straightish to much curved or bent, dark brown below, paler above, not stipitate, gradually beaked above : beak slightly tapering, flattish or subtercte, $1-1.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, glahrous or glabrescent, pale, lidentate ; monih extremely dorsally
obligue ; leeth lohe-like, short, straight or slighly divergent. Achene ovoid or oblanceolate, angles conspicuous, faces concave, about 2 mm long and 1 min broad, scarcely stipitate ; beak trigonous-cylindric, 0.3-0.4 mm long, forming with the achene a slight curve, Style-base slightly thickened, glabrous below, densely and minutely whitishsetulose towards the stigmas. Stigmas stoulish, densely covered with small whitish protuherances.

Thallano : N. Thailand ; Chiengrai, Muang Pan ; in dry mud by river, c. 400 m., 77 March 1931, Kerr 5094 (BM, K) !

Endemic. ${ }^{\text {. }}$

## 61. Carex fedia Nees.

Carex fedia Nees in Wight, Contrib. Bot. Ind. 129 (1834) ; Krecz. in Komarov, Fl. SSSR, 3 : 417 (1935); Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946:9, 27 (1946). - India, Royle 114.
G. wallichiana Presc. in Wall., List PI. E. Ind. Comp. Mus. 118 (1828), nomen ; ex Nees in Wight, Contrib. Bot. Ind. 129 (1834) ; C. B. Clarke, 16 ; Kükenth., 749 ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7 : 201, fig. 29 (9-11) (1922) ; non Spreng. - India, Wallich 3380.

Loosely tufted. Rhizome clothed at first with sheathing scales which soon fray into fibres. Stems erect, acutely angled, $20-80 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth except on the rhachis where the angles are sometimes sparsely scaberulous, surrounded at the base by fuscous or spadiceous cataphlis. Leapes basal and subbasal, shorter to longer than the stems, $2-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat or flallish ; sheaths palish, tbinly membranous in front. Spikes 4-8 (12), single, erect or suberect, $1-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, dense-flowered, upper 2-5 (7) male, slenderly cylindric, 1.5-4.5 min thick, contiguous to approximate and usually fastigiate or subfastigiate, lateral male spikes sessile, remaining 2-3 (4) female, cylindric, $5-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, upper or sometimes all subapproximate and sessile or subsessile, lower usually more distantly spaced and shortly peduncled, sometimes lowest peduncle exserted from a short sheath ; peduncles slender, smooth. Female glumes ovate, ovate-lanceolate, or oblong-lanceolate, cymbiform, lower margins sometimes involute, apex acute to obluse or subtruncate, $2.5-3.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, dirty white to bright brownish, margins sometimes whitishhyaline above, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves, coalescing above, in a wide pale stripe, usually excurrent in a sparsely hispidulous margined awn up to 2 mm long. Utricles usually ovoid or oblong-ovoid, sometimes ellipsoid, $3.5-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $2-2.2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, not or very narrowly marginate, densely palish bispidulous-pubescent, straigbt or straightish, pale to brownish, scarcely to very shortly stipitate, usually abruptly but sometimes subabruptly beaked ; beak scarcely tapering, plano-convex to subcylindric, $0.75-1.25 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, glabrous or hispidulous, scarcely or narrowly marginate, palish, bidentate ; mouth not or scarcely dorsally oblique ; teeth $0.2 \overline{2}-0.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, straight
to very divergent. Achene ellipsoid or oblong-ellipsoid, apex slightly rounded, faces flattish or slightly concave helow, $2.75-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long (including stipe and beak), 1.25-1.75 mm broad, shortly but distinctly stipitate ; beak cylindric-trigonous, $0.4-0.6 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, slightly to extremely bent. Style-base not or scarcely thickened.

Lower Burah : Pegu, Kutz 2696.
Afghanistan, India, China.

## 62. Carex sacerdotis Nelmes.

Carex sacerdotis Nelmes, sp. nov. ; affinis C. fediae Nees, sed ghmarum feminearum aristis longioribus, utriculis longioribus, achapnits interdum rhomboideo-sllipsoideis praecipue differt. Tongking, Bon 1976.

Tufted. Rhizome clothed with sheathing scales. Stems erect, angles prominent, $30-50 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, smooth, including the rhachis, surrounded at the base hy reddish-brown or paler cataphylls. Leaves hasal and subbasal, shorter to longer than the stems, 2.5-5.5 mni wide, flat or flattish ; sheaths pale brown, thinly membranous in front. Spikes 6-7, single, erect or suberect, dense-flowered, upper 3-4 male, slenderly cylindric, 1.5-3 mm thick, terminal 2.5-3.5 cm, lateral $1-2 \mathrm{~cm}$, long, contignous to approximate, and fastigiate or subfastigiate, lateral male spikes sessile, remaining 2-4 female, cylindric, $1-5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $5-9 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, upper usually subapproximate and subsessile or shortly peduncled, lower, less commonly all, more distantly spaced and shortly to longly or very longly peduncled ; peduncles slender, smooth. Female glumes tapering-oblong or lanceolate-oblong, flattish with involute margins, apex very obtuse to subtruncate, $2.25-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $0.8-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, glabrous, bright hrownish, midrih and 2 strong adjacent nerves, coalescing above, in a broad pale stripe, excurrent in a flattish, ciliolate-hispidulous-margined awn $1.5-5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long. Utricles ovoid, ovoid-lanceolate, or ellipsoid, 4-6 $\mathbf{m m}$ long, $1.75-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, narrowly marginate, densely pale subadpressedhispidulous, straight or straightish, dark brown, shortly stipitate, subabruptly beaked ; beak not or scarcely tapering, plano-convex, $1.75-2 \mathrm{mni}$ long, glabrous or glabrescent, marginate, hispidulousmargined, palish, bidentate ; mouth scarcely to moderately dorsally ohlique; teeth $0.5-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, slightly to extremely divergent. Achene ellipsoid or rhomhoid-ellipsoid, much tapering at each end but especially at the base, angles prominent, faces concave below, about 3 mm long (including beak), ahout 1.4 mm broad, scarcely stipitate ; beak cylindric-trigonous, $0.5-1$ min long, somewhat bent. Style-hase not or scarcely thickened.

Tonghing : West Tongking ; in streams among mountains between Lan Mat and Lat Son, 15 Marcb 1883, Bon 1976 (K, P) 1 ; ibid. [without precise locality], Bon 2856 (P) ! ; ibid. [without precise locality], Bon 4128. This last Bon number is cited by Kükenthal in his monograph under C. wallichiana Presc., but it probably belongs
here. 1 have not seen it. E. G. Camms in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7 : 201, fig. 29 (9-11) (1922) describes (presumably) and cites the above-mentioned gatherings, as «Tonkin : vers Ninh-hinh (Bon) \%, under C. wallichiana Presc.

## Endemic.

Differs from C. fedia Necs in its longer, more tapering utricles with much longer beaks and its achene whicb is ellipsoid or rhomboid-ellipsoid with tapering apex (not oblong-ellipsoid with rounded apex), and glumes with much longer awns, darker coloured utricles, with different pubescence.

In this species 1 twice fonnd 2 achenes in one utricle. The second one was each time smaller and misshapen.

Sect. 21. Sclericulmes Nelmes<br>in Kew Bull. 1951 : 121 (1951).

Rhizome shortly creeping. Stems yellowish, nearly wholly hidden by leaf-sheaths. Leaves of normal kind only on the upper half of the stem, merging above into the leafy bracts, decreasing below into purplish or rinaceous bladeless sheaths, which clothe the lower half of the stem, not septate-nodulose, liguliferous ; sheaths glabrous or hispidulous. Spikes 4-9, termina1 male, lateral female or androgynaeceous, subdensc- or dense-flowered. Bracts foliaceous, lower, at least, very much exceeding the stem, longly sheathing. Female glumes small, pale but covered with small glandular reddish flecks and streaks. Utricles small, ellipsoid or ellipsoid-obovoid, nerveless, densely whitish-setulose, green with glandular reddish spots, subabruptly or abruptly beaked. Achene obovoid or ellipsoid-ohovoid. Style-base thickened. Stigmas 3.

Only Indo-Chincse species
63. C. maubertiana.

## 63. Carex maubertiana Boott.

Carex maubertiana Boott, 1llustr. 1 : 45, t. 114 (1858) ; E. G. Camus in Leconite, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, 7 : 200, fig. 29 (1-8) (1922) ; Nelmes, 408. - Cochinchina, Gaudichaud 69.

Carex hebecarpa C. A. Mey. var, maubertiana (Boott) Franch, in Noub. Arch. Mus. Paris, 3 sér, $10: 70$ (1898) ; Kükenth., 745.

Loosely tufted. Stems erect or suberect, or base sometimes stightly curved, visible only for short lengths and only below and on the rhachis, otherwise hidden by leaf-sheaths, $38-60 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $2-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth but angles sparsely scaberulous on the rhachis above. Leaves cxcecded by to far exceeding the stem, $3-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flattish to strongly revolute, apices attenuated; sheaths long, rather tight, uppermost ones sparsely subadpressed-hispidulous in places ; lignle obtuse, membranaceous, ferrugineous. Spikes erect or suberect, cylindric, $1.5-4 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, upper $2-6$ approximate or subapproximate, fastigiate, on included or very shortly exserted peduncles, remainder
a little farther apart, on scarcely to rather longly exserted peduncles, terminal with rarely a much smaller one at its base, rarely a few female flowers at the apex or interspersed, 1-2 mm thick, lateral spikes female, or androgynacceous with very few apical male flowers, 4-6 mm thick; peduncles slender, hristly. Bracts foliaceous but upper reduced, mostly far exceeding the terminal spike ; sheaths hispidulous, especially near the mouth; bract of male spike a long-awned glume. Feinale glumes ovate, oblong-ovate, or triangular-ovate, flattish or cymbiform to incurved, apex obtuse to rounded, $1.3-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1.25-1.5 11 m widc, glabrous, margins rather widely whitish-hyaline and erose-ciliolate above, nerveless or very slenderly nervose, midrib and 2 closely parallel nerves, forming a pale stripe, coalescing above, from failing to reach the apex to excurrent in a mucro up to 0.3 mm long. C'tricles with obtuse angles, and flattish faces, $3-3.8 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.2 \overline{\mathrm{o}}-1.7 \mathrm{z} \mathrm{mm}$ broad, becoming patulous, curved or bent below, otherwise straightish, subabruptly narrowing below into a conic, marginate, glabrescent stipe-like base ; beak gradually tapering, planoconvex, $1-1.2 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, marginate, setose and densely whitish setosemargined, bidentate ; mouth not or slightly ventrally oblique ; tecth straisht. Achene distinctly angled, faces flat or shallowly eoncave, 2-2.4 mm long, $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, stipe-like base bent, not or extremely shortly beaked.

Annam : Tourane ; Jan. 1837, Grudichaud 69 (P) ! Dalat, 3 June 1921, Hayata 188 (P)!

India, China, Malaysia.
The following specimen, which is too poorly developed to be classified with certainty, seems to belong to Sect. Ferrugineae Tuckerm., a section not otherwise known to be represented in IndoChina.

Aswam : summit of Nui Bach Ma station, a little south of Hué, poor clayey-schistous soil in primitive forest, $1400-1500 \mathrm{~m}$., 11 Sept. 1938, Poilane 27,571 (P) !

## Sect. 22. Praelongae (Kükenth.) Nelmes <br> in Reinwardiia, $1: 421$ (1951).

Subsect, Praelongae Kükenth. in Engl. Pflanzenr. IV, 20 : 345 (1909).
Rhizome creeping or tufted. Leaves with sheaths splitting in front, often into herring-bone shaped fihres. Terminal spike male or synaecandrous, remainder often more or less female, often fastigiate, more or less peduncled, often cernuous. Bracts not or lowest shortly sheathing. Female glumes mincronate or aristate. Utricles and achenes compressed-biconvex. Style-base not or slightly thickened. Stigmas 2.
Terininal spike male, lateral ones androgynaeceous or, less commonly, wholly female ; utrieles $2.25-3$ (3.5) mm long. 66. C. phacota. Upper 1-3 (4) spikes gynaceandrous, rarely male at each end, lateral ones usually female ; utricles $\mathbf{3 - 4 . 5} \mathbf{~ m m}$ long :

Upper 2-3 (4) spikes gynaccandrous, remaining ones female or some slightly gynaecandrous : female glumes oblong, oblong-ovate, or elliptic, $3-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ; utricles $3.5-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, dorsally 5-7 nerved . ........................................ 64. C. kerrii.
Terminal spike syntecandrous, rarely male at each end, lateral ones femalc or some slightly androgynaeceous ; female glumes spathulate-oblong, $1.5-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long ; utricles $3-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, nerveless

6ä. C. dimorpholepis.

## 84. Carex kerrii Nelmes.

Carex kerrii Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1939 : 304-05 (1939) et 1946 :
7, 28 (1946), - Laos, Kerr 21,031.
Tufted. Rhizome short. Stems distinctly angled, 50-65 cm tall, about 2 mm thick below, smoth below, angles sparsely scaberulous just below and on the rhachis. Leaves basal and subbasal, lower reduced to purplish-red, short-bladed leaves and leafless sheaths,
 attenuated ; sheaths purplish-red. Spikes 5-7 (9), cernuous, subapproximate and fastigiate, hut lowest at a node $2.5-4.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ distant from the next above, npper 2-3 (4) synaecandrous, base less than half to about two-thirds male, remaining spikes fenale or some slightly gynaecandrous, femalc spikes cylindric, gynaecandrous spikes more or less clavate, $3-7.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, female part $4-6 \mathrm{~min}$ and male $1-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, subdense-flowered, base often laxer, mostly single, middle spikes sometimes with a smaller spike from the same node ; peduncles rather slender, smooth. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaceous, much exceeding the terminal spike, upper bracts subfoliaceons to setaceous, slightly exceeding to exceeded by the terminal spike. Female glnmes oblong, oblong-ovate or elliptic, shallowly cymbiform, apex usually obtuse, sometimes rounded, less often subacute to acute, $3-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 1-1.5 mm wide, pale with light reddish spots below and on the lower margins, otherwise blackish-red with indefinite vinaceous margins, midrib pale, excurrent in a mucro or awn, usually 0.25-0.5 mm but sometimes up to 1 mmin or more long, smooth or sparsely scaberulous-inargined. Utricles mostly elliptic, $3.5-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.2-1.8$ mm broad, dorsally obscurely to rather strongly 5-7-nerved, ventrally ncarly nerveless to obscurely $2-5$-nerved, marginate, margins usually undulate and dorsally less commonly ventrally revolute above, glabrous, straightish, becoming subpatulous to patulous, brownishstranineous, minutely densely light reddish-glandular, hase roundedcuneate and ventrally convex, not or scarcely stipitate, gradually narrowed above into a beak, which is subterete, about 1.5 mm long, glabrous, blackish-red ; month emarginatc. Achene ovate, broadly elliptic, or suborbicular, about 2.25 mm long, about 1.5 mm broad, narrowed slightly below into a stout stipe-like base, subabruptly beaked at the apex ; beak terete, slender, about 0.25 mm long.

Laos: lin Bia ; in open patch in evergreen forest, about 2500 m ., 13 April 1932, Kerr 21,031 (BM, K) !

## 65. Corex dimorpholepis Steud.

Carex dimorpholepis Steud., Syn. Pl. Glım. 11, Cyper. 214 (18ā5), saltem pro parte ; Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946 : 7, 28 (1946), - No specinell cited.

Carex cernma Boott, lllustr. 4: 171, t. 578 (1867) ; C. B. Clarke, 6 ; Kükenth., 353 ; E. G. Camus in Leconte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chime, 7 : 193 (1922), non C. cernua I. F. Gmel. (1791) nec C. cernua Phil. (1857-58). - India, Griffith 1489.

Tufted. Rhizome very short. Stems erect, angles obtuse, 25-66 cm tall, 1.5-2 mu thick, smooth below, angles sparsely bispidulous lowards the inflorescence, surrounded at the base, below the leaves, by golden - brown to blackish - red leafless - sheaths or cataphylls. Leaves hasal and subbasal, mostly exceeding the inflorescence, 3.5-7 min wide, flat, apices longly attenuated, lower ones short-hladed ; sheaths brown or pale in front, of ten with minute reddish-brown dots. Spikes $3-8$, single, uiddle ones rarely binate, rarely lowest with a smaller spike branching from its base, subapproximate and fastigiate, lowest one distant, cernuous, dense-flowered, terminal gynaecandrous, male and female parts often about equal but variable in length, rarely basal and upper third male and middle female, $3.25-7 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, male part 2-4 mu thick, gradually thickening upwards, remainder female, or sometimes with a few male ilowers at the apices, rarely also at the bases, cylindric, $2-6 \mathrm{~cm}$ long, $4-7 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick; peduncles acutely angled, angles hispid, except on the lowest which is usually smooth. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaccous, exceeding to much exceeding the stem, upper bracts reduced and exceeded by their spikes, terminal spike ebracteate. Female glumes spathulate-oblong, flattish, apex usually bilobed-emarginate, less of ten rounded-truncate, $1.5-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 0.6-1 mm wide, glabrous, whitish with small reddish, shining and apparently glandular, flecks and streaks, with a wide, 3 -nerved, central stripe, which narrows ahove and is excurrent in a tapering, sparsely hispidulous-margined awn, 0.3-4 min long. Utricles elliptic, base rounded or truncate-rounded, $3-3.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.5-2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, densely and minutely punctate-papillose, dark-reddish and apparently glandular spotted, nerveless, narrowly marginate, margins sometines slightly revolute, glahrous, straight or apex sometimes slightly recurved, patulous to patent, yellowish to cinnamomeous, sonetimes dull reddish-brown towards the apex, especially on the margins, base abruptly, shortly, suhconically stipitate, tapering above and abruptly heaked; beak cylindric, up to 0.3 mm long, pale or reddish-tipped, apex entire ; mouth very small. Achene elliptic to suborbicular, ahout 2 mm long, 1-1.25 mm broad, densely punctate-papillose, base very stoutly and very shortly stipitate, apex abruptly beaked; beak up to 0.4 mm long.

Tongking : environs of Ninh-binh, Bon; Hanh Lam, in marshy places at the foot of Mt. Tho, May 1885, Bon 2891 (P)! ; banks of the Loch-Nam, between Chu and 1am, 9 March 1886, Balansa 221 (K, P)!; banks of the Black River, up stream from Phaong Lam, on the rocks re-covered by the tloods of summer, 2 May 1888, Balansa 2826 ( $\mathrm{K}, \mathrm{P}$ )!; Kien Khe, towirds the foot of the Chua Bong Min., 13 April 1889, Bon 4127 (P) :

India, Burma, Chins, Korea, Japmin.

## 66. Carex phacota Spreng.

Carex phacota Spreng., Syst. 3: 826 (1826) ; Drejer, Symb. Caric. 15, t. IV (1844) (excl. syn. C. nothn et C. punctata) ; Boott, Illnstr. 1 : 63, t. 168 (1858) : C. B. Clarke, 6 ; Kükenth., 350. Based on C. lenticularis.

Carex lenticularis D. Don in Trans. Linn. Soc. 14 : 331 (1824), non Michx. (1803), - India, Wallich.

Loosely tufted Rhizome shortly creeping. Stems erect, acutely angled, $22-120 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1-3 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, smooth up to, or sparsely scaherulous jusi helow, the inflorescence, scaberulous on the rhachis, at least above, surronnded below the leaves, by a few almost leafless, dark brown or ferrugineous, shenths, which are entire or split in front into very fine reticulate fibres. Leaves subbisal, and occasionally 1-2 situated higher up the stem, much shorter to much longer than the stems, $3-8 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, apices attenusted; sheaths ferrugineous or red-dish-spotted. Spikes 4-6, rarely whore, subapproximate and fastigiste, or the lowesl more distant and sulfastigiate, cylindric, $2-8$ (10) cm long, dense-flowered, not noticeably laxer at the base, terminal male with sometimes a few female flowers above, crect, $1.25-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, remsinder androgynaeceous, less commonly wholly female, suberect to cernuous, 4-6 min thick; peduncles slender, smooth to sparsely serbermlous. Bracts of the lower spikes Poliaceous, usually much exceeding the terminal spike, upper bracts much smaller, equalling to mucli shorter thin their spikes, with two conspicuous ferrugineous or dark hrown membranous suricles in front at the base; bract of the male spike a long-awned glume. Female glumes oblong or obo-vitc-oblong, flattish to shallowly cymbiform, often becoming deeply canaliculate by the concaving of a central stripe and flattening of wide margins, apex usually very obtuse to bilobed-emargin;te, rarely sulatute, $1.25-3$ pmin long, $0.75-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, castaneons or fermgineons with pale margins, or pale with reddish flecks, and with a pale 3-nerved central stripe, narrowing and coalescing above and excurrent in a tapering, sometimes smooth but usually sparsely scaherulousmargined awn, 0.5-2 mm long. Utricles broadly elliptic, obovate, or suborbienlar, rarely elliptic-lanceolate, of ten with a slight longitudinal ridge down the centre of the dorsal face, $2.25-3$ (3.5) mm long, $1.5-2.2 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, nerveless, or obscurely 1 -few-nerved on the dorsal face, very narrowly marginate, glabrous, usually densely and ferrugi-
neously, sometimes lisht reddish, glandular-papillose except on the margins above and towards the apex where the surface is cinereotspapillose, becoming patnlous to subpatent, very shortly and conically stipitate, subabruptly beaked; beak conic or cylindric, extremely short, stramineous or cinereous, entire, apex rounded; mouth minute. Achene pyriform-orbicular, pyriform-obovoid, or suborbicular, 1.75-2 umm long, 1.25-1.8 min hroad, tapering to a short stipe-like base, apex rounded-truncate, ahruptly contracted into a sbort, terete, straight to hent heak.

Lowfr Bumas : Tenasserim, according to Kükenthal.
India, Japan, Malaysia.

Stbgen. 3. VIGNEA Nees.<br>Ket to the Sectioxs.<br>Spikes androgynacceous, ntmerous ........ 23. Multiflorat<br>Spikes gynaecandrous, not mmerons ...... 24. Elongatae.

> Sест. 23. Multiflorae Kunth,
> Enum. Pl. 2 : 387 (1837).

Spikes androgynaeceous, ustally numerous or very numerous, simple, or lower compond, lower often in the axils of foliaceous bracts. L'tricles plano-convex, nervose, margins acute or winged, glabrous or minutely serrate-hispidulous above.

Only Indo-Chinese species<br>67. C. thomsonii.

## 67. Carex thomsonii Boott.

Carex thomsonii Boott, Illustr. I : 1, t. 1 (1858) ; C. B. Clarke, 5 ; Kükenth., 143 ; E. G. Camus in Lecomte, Fl. Gén. Indo-Chine, $7: 183$, fig. 26 (1-4) (1912) ; Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1946: 14, 28 (1946), - India, Thomson.

Tufted. Rhizome very short, stout, densely covered at first with sheathing brown, black-nerved scales, which later hecome persistent black tibres. Stems erect, obtusely angled, $10-33 \mathrm{~cm}$ tall, $1.5-2.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick below, surrounded at the base, below the leaves, by pale to luscous subentire to fibrous remains of old leaf-sheaths and leafless sheaths. Leaves spaced thronghout the stem nearly up to the inflorescence, most much longer than the stem, $2-4.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, mostly condtuplicate, some flattish, especially above, smooth except the scaberulous margins towards the very longly attenuated apices; sheaths hiding the stem, memhranous and pale in front where densely covered with minute reddish, glandular spots. Spikes with male part fewflowered and inconspicuous, subglobose, ovoid, ellipsoid, or shortly cylindric, 3-8 mm long, $3-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ thick, subdense- or dense-flowered, suhpatulous or patulous, sessile, usually simple and contiguous. but
hasal ones often slightly separated, and rarely slightly compound, forming a terminal inflorescence, cylindric or somewhat tapering upwards, $3-8.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ long and $0.6-1$ cmi thick. Bracts of the lower 1-2 spikes subfoliaccous, much exceeding to shorter than the inflorescence, upper bracts glumiform, lower of these longly awned, none sheathing except infrequently the lowest. Female giumes ovate to ovate-lanceolate, deeply cymhiform, ;pex subacute to subobtuse, 2-2.5 mm long, $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~min}$ wide, white, covered with minute red spots or specks, margins becoming erose, midrib and 2 adjacent nerves forming a light castinneous stripe, coalescing just helow or at the apex, and occasionally hispidulonsly mueronate. Utricles elliptic or ovate to ovate-lanceolate, $2,20-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1-1.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, slenderly multinerved, marginate, especially above, margins somewhat bent towards the rentral face, glabrous, straight, becoming patulous to suhpatent, golden or golden-brown helow, stramineous above, covered with minute reddish spots or flecks, especially at base and apex, minutely serrulate on the upper margins, hase more or less rounded, gradtially tapering ahove into s beak-like portion, the apical 0.25 mm less tapering and less serrulate, bidentulate. Achene elliptic or ovate and slightly quadrate, plitio-convex or biconvex, dorsally and usually ventrally medianly slenderly ridged, 1.3-1.75 mm long, $0.8-1 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, nitidous, pale coffee coloured or livid, scarcely stipitate, very shortly and slenderly beaked. Style-base not thickened.

Tongking : rocky margins of the Black River, downstream from Tu-Plop, submerged during the floods of summer, April 1888, Balansa 2820 (k, P) ! ; Ba He Backein, Eberhardt 4766 (K, P) !

India, China.
Sect. 24. Elongatae Kunth,
Enuill. PI. 2 : 402 (1837).
Spikes gynnecandrous, 11 ore or less hracteate. Utricles convexconcave, margins winged.

Only Indo-Chinese species
68. C. craspedotricha.

## 68. Carex craspedotricha Nelmes.

Carex craspedotricha Nelmes in Kew Bull. 1989 ; 657 (1939), et 1946: 7, 28 (1946), - Chins, Tutcher (Hongkong Herh. No. 10,643).

Carex imbricata Kükenth. in Inndel-Msazetti, Symb. Sinic. 7 : 1260, fig. 38 (2) (1936). Not. C. imbricata Drobov in Kiey Pl. Envir. Tashkent, ed. Popov. 51 (1923). - Chinsi, Handel-Mazzetti 11,688.

Tufted. Rhizome shorl. Stems obtusely angled, 20-65 cin tall, 1-2 mm thick, flaccid, suberect to oblique, surrounded at the base by brown fibrous remains of old leaf-sheaths. Leaves basal and subbasal, a few lower short-bladed or reduced to sheaths, remainder mostly much shorter than the stems, $2-4 \mathrm{~mm}$ wide, flat, flaceid, apices lon-
s'y attenuated. Spikes 12-16, male few-flowered and inconspicuous, mostly ovoid or ellipsoid, sometimes shortly cylindric or subglobose, $\mathbf{5}-10 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, 4-6 mm thick, dense-flowered, suberect, sessile, simple, upper contiguons or approximate, lower approximate, lowest $1(2)$ of ten 2-2.5 cm distant, forming a terminal inflorescence $8-13 \mathrm{~cm}$ long. Bracts of the lower spikes foliaceons, much longer than the inflorescence, middle hracts subfoliaceous, upper reduced to long, awned glumes, none sheathing. Female glumes ovate to ovate-lanceolate, shallowly cymbiform, apex acute to suhobtuse, $2-2.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, about 1 mm wide, whitish, glahrous, midrih slender, stramineous, usually shortly excurrent in a scaberulous mucro. Utricles ovate to elliptic (including broad wings), $3-3.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, $1.25-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ broad, $4-6$ nerved on the central third of the convex dorsal face, 2-4(5)-nerved on the corresponding part of the concave ventral face, nerves converging above and below, wings wide and minutely scabrous-ciliolate-margined in the upper half, broad margins between the wings and the central nerved part nerveless and spongy, glahrous, straight, becoming subpatent, stramineons, tapering-rounded at the scarcely to very shortly stipitate base, gradually or subgradually beaked above ; beak tapering, biconvex, $0.5-0.75 \mathrm{~mm}$ long, winged-margined, wings wide at the basc, narrowing upwards, the apex being scarcely winged, sca-brous-ciliolate, bidentulate ; teeth lanceolate, straight. Achene oblongovate, hiconvex, 2 mm long (including short stipe and beak), 0.75 mm broad, tapering to a stipitate base, apex ronnded, abruptly beaked. Style-base not thickened.

Thalland: N. Thailand; Chiengmai, Muang Fang ; Doi Pahom Pok, c. 1600 ml ., in open ground, 2 April 1921, Kerr 5184 (BM, K)! Muang Chem ; Doi Ngao, c. 1300 m., in moist ground by stream, 12 May 1921, Kerr 5429 (BM, K)!

China.

## Index to Epithets and other sub-generic Names

Synonyms in Italics.

| rienil | 8,97 | Hypolytroides | 91,169 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| mocarya | 87, 163 | hypolytroides | 86, 96 |
| arridens . | (90, 139 | hypotracheia | 88, 98, 101 |
| atrivaginata .......... | 8\%, 143, 146 |  | 79 |
| baccans | 90, 134 | indica | 90, 149, 123 |
| balansae | (10, $91,169,110$ | itudica var. Itaelc-brunirat | 124 |
| baviensis . ........... | 87, 166 | Indocarex | 85, 51 |
| boniana | -108 |  |  |
| Borneënses | 137, 144 | jeanpertii | 9t, 109, 117 |
| brevicultuis subsp. roylema. | 128 | kerrii | 86, 175 |
| breviscapa ........... | 87, 152, 156 | kinabaluensis | 89, 144 |
| brunnea | 89, 146, 147 | L | 1.37, 151 |
| callista | $90,91,109,115$ | lageniformis | 87, 152, 153 |
| cambodiensis | 87, 1.7 | laosensis | 88, 103, 107 |
| Carex ..... | $85,86,137$ | lenticularis | 177 |
| cataphyllodes | 88, 103, 188 | leucostachys ....... | 91. 109, 113 |
| сегпиa.... | 176 | lighta var. indochimensis. | 154 |
| chaetogyne | 86, 170 | longipes ............. | 89, 146, 148 |
| condensata | 89, 91, 126 |  |  |
| continua | 89, 131 | manca var. contigua | 103 |
| conlinma var. plebeia. | 131 | mapaniifolia | \%8,98 |
| conrlallensis | 164 | Napaniifoliae | 82, 98 |
| craspedotricha | 86,179 $80,00,126,124$ | maubertiana |  |
| cruciata | 89, 90, 126, 129 | Mitratae . | 1.7, 178 |
| Cruciatae | 92, 126 | myosurins | (90, 134, 13.5 |
| Cryptostachyae | 137, 149 |  |  |
| eryptostachys | 87, 150 | nemostachys | 8, 166, 167 |
| Decorae | 137, 138 | oedorrhampha | $8 \overline{7}, 16 i 4,168$ |
| djetrichiae | $900,109,124$ | oligostachya | 88, 95 |
| dimorpholepis | 86, 175, 176 | pandanophylla | 88,98, 102 |
| Elongatae . . .......... | 178, 179 | perakensis | (20, 109, 114 |
| Euprepes ............. | 91. 1103 | petelolii | 84, 138 |
| euprepes ............. | $88,108,104$ | phacelostachys | $\begin{gathered} 86,139,140 \\ 87174,177 \end{gathered}$ |
| excurda | 167 | phacota phyllocaula | $91,139,143$ |
| fedia | 86, 170, 171 | plagiostoma | 510, 114, 112 |
| filicina | 89, 131, 132 | plebia | 131 |
| Filicinae | 92, 130 | plesiocephala | 118 |
| Frinae |  | plenrocaula | 87,152 |
| Graciles | 137, 14.3 | Polystachyae | 91, 131 |
|  |  | Praelongae | 137, 174 |
| harlaudii f. tomgibrac- |  | pterocaulos | 89, 139 |
| feata.................. | 163 |  |  |
| hebecurpa var. manber- liana............... | 173 | Radicales rhizomatosa | 137, 135 |
| helferi | 88, 98,99 | Rlhizopodae | 137, 138 |
| Hemiscaposae | 91.92 | Rhomboidales | 137, 162 |
| Hirtae. | 137, 149 | rlyynchachaenium | 87, 122, 154 |
| hoozanensis | $87,163,165$ | royleana | 87, 15, 1.58 |


| sacerdotis | 86. 170, 172 | teinotymat var. scabrient- |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Scabrellae | 91. 9 . | mis | 146 |
| scabriculmis | 146 | thibetica | $87.153,164$ |
| scaposa | 88, 92, 93 | thomsonii | 88. 188 |
| scaposa var. baviensis | 92 | thorelit | [18 |
| Scleriiculmes | 137, 173 | lonkinensis | 89, 139, 142 |
| setulifolia | 89, 109, 116 | tricephala | 88.109. 117 |
| spatiosa | 90, 91, 109, 111 | trichophylla | 88, 103, 106 |
| speciosa var. angustifolia... | 89, 130, 162 | trislachya var. fseudopocilliformis | 104 |
| speciosa var. speciosa. | $89,159,160$ | tumida | 168 |
| spongocrepis | 31, 126, 128 | Tumidae | 137. 166 |
| stramentilia | (10, 109, 120 |  |  |
| Slramentitiae | 92, 109 | vansteenisii | 89, 139. 141 |
| sychnostachya | 91, 109, 121 | Vignea | 85.86 .178 |
| tavoyensis | 88, 103, 104 | wallichiana . ......... | 171 |
| teinogyna ..... | 89, 146 | wightidta var. perake sis. $\qquad$ | 114 |

Achevė d'imprimer te 20 dėeembre 1955.
Le Gérant : René Jean'rzl.

[^0]
[^0]:    M. Deceume, imprimeur, Lons-le-Saunier. - 202-55-360.

    Décembre 1955 * Dépôt légal 4 trimestre $1955 \rightarrow \mathrm{n}^{\circ} 4501$ ?

